

PM

8840

.R8

1966

S U M A

A Neutral Universal Language



s u m a

A Neutral Universal Language

suma

A Neutral Universal Language

by
B. RUSSELL, M.D.

Third Edition

B. RUSSELL
Plainview, N.Y.

PM 8840
R8
1966

ASH 17NE66



CONTENTS

	Page		
Introduction	iii	33. Word Formation	11
Grammar	1-18	34. nea	11
1. Alphabet	1	35. puti	12
2. Articles	1	36. puto	12
3. Plural	1	37. puta	12
4. Possessive	1	38. pute	12
5. Dative	2	39. sima	12
6. Accusative	2	40. lia	13
7. Tense	2	41. kama	13
8. Infinitive	3	42. seko	13
9. Imperative	3	43. Independent Affixes ..	13
10. Passive	3	44. Gerund	14
11. Transitive Verbs ..	3	45. Punctuation	14
12. Interrogative	4	46. Paraphrasing	14
13. Relative Pronoun ..	4	47. Idioms	14
14. Personal Pronouns ..	5	48. Chemical Names	15
15. Apposition	5	49. Names of Languages ...	15
16. Direct Address	5	50. Metric System	15
17. Comparison	5	51. Abbreviations	16
18. Adverbs	5	52. Proper Names	16
19. Prepositions	6	53. Calendar	16
20. Conjunctions	6	54. Hour	17
21. Separator Words	6	55. Units of Measure	17
22. Numerals	7	56. Monetary Units	17
23. Ordinals	7	57. Greek Alphabet	18
24. Fractions	8	58. Correspondence	18
25. Decimals	8	English-Suma Dictionary ..	19
26. Mathematical Terms ..	8	Suma-English Dictionary ..	73
27. Negative	8	Addenda: English Words ...	113
28. Word Order	8	Addenda: Suma Words	116
29. Word Pairs	9	Reading Exercise	117
30. Terminal Vowel Associations	10	Translation Exercise	117
32. Parts of Speech	11		

suma: A Neutral Universal Language

Copyright © 1966 by B. Russell
All rights reserved

Library of Congress Catalog Card No: 66-22895
Manufactured in the United States of America

Available from:
B. Russell 202 Terminal Drive Plainview, N.Y.

16 je 66

INTRODUCTION

Suma was designed to be neutral, easy, and practical. In order to be neutral the words should be neither borrowed nor derived from any other language, but they should be especially designed to be easy to speak and easy to spell. The Suma words are short and the consonants alternate with vowels: suma te kana nato sako (Suma be easy world language). A small number of Suma words are not completely neutral: foto(photograph); kino(cinema) from German "Kino"; dea (of) from the French "de"; etc.

In order to be easy the universal language should have a short vocabulary and a simple grammar. Suma is limited to a maximum of 2000 basic words. At present it has about 1000 basic words, excluding proper names and chemical formulas.

In order to further reduce the number of basic words to be learned, Suma uses a simple system to associate word pairs that are relatively easy to associate, such as good/bad, boy/girl, table/chair, dog/cat, rain/snow, etc. Once you learn a word pair in your native language, you need only learn one Suma word in order to learn two Suma words. Since more than 250 word pairs are used, it is important to explain this unique feature of Suma in this introduction. The Suma alphabet begins with the five vowels which have the following sequence: a, i, u, o, e. The first two vowels "a/i" and the last two vowels "o/e" are used in the first vowel of a word pair to associate the Suma words. Here are some a/i word pairs: pamo/pimo(man/woman); kamo/kimo(dog/cat); kana/kina(easy/difficult); kavi/kivi(laugh/cry). Here are some o/e word pairs: poma/pema(good/bad); von/veni(open/close); soto/seto(rain/snow). In only a few cases is the sequence of the words in a word pair somewhat difficult to remember, but as soon as one member of a word pair has been learned then the sequence is no longer a problem.

In addition to the use of the first vowel to associate word pairs, Suma also uses the terminal vowel to associate other types of related meanings: bato(table) yields bate(furniture); gimo(sand) yields gime(glass). The use of the terminal vowel does not follow any specific rules but the resultant words are easy to learn.

Another aid to easy learning of the basic vocabulary is the use of the terminal vowel to indicate the part of speech. Thus all verbs end in i: kosi(give); all adjectives end in a or u: poma(good); all nouns end in o or e: vino(wine); etc. Of course, there are some exceptions because Suma is a "practical" language.

The grammar of Suma has been made very simple without loss of clarity. There are no articles, but there is a simple device for expressing the articles if it is necessary. There are no plural inflections because it is simple to express the plural by the use of such words as tama(all), pota(many), tusa(these), or the numerals. There are two auxiliary verbs to express the past and future tenses respectively, but these auxiliaries are only used when the tense is not clear; ma oki mi pigo temo(I see you back day) clearly means: "I saw you yesterday". There are no complex tenses; these are expressed by context: asa mi te mora pigo temo, isa mi oki mu (if you be here back day, then you see he) is easily translated into: "If you had been here yesterday then you would have seen him."

There are no accusative or possessive inflections. The accusative is expressed by position: ma oki mu (I see him); mu oki ma (He sees me). The possessive case is expressed by the preposition dea(of): papo dea ma(father of I) my father.

There are only nine true affixes (1 prefix and 8 suffixes). All the other affixes are expressed by independent words. The use of these affixes and the formation of compound words yields an adequate vocabulary to translate the entire scientific and technical vocabulary of a modern language.

The word order is simple, but the adverbs and prepositional phrases have a relatively free word order. A few exceptions to the rules of word order were necessary in the case of interrogative sentences and relative clauses, in which the accusative precedes the subject.

In order to make Suma a practical language I have followed the linguistic principles of natural languages. The use of one word for many meanings (principle of multiplicity of meaning) is common to all natural languages. It is easier to learn several meanings for one word than to learn a different word for each meaning.

Natural languages also use the principle of omission of parts of a word or phrase in clear context. Thus in English we can say "phone" for "telephone" and "polio" for "poliomyelitis". In Suma this principle of omission is used frequently because Suma has many compound words which would be clumsy if the full form were to be used all the time. In textbooks on anatomy one might often refer to the "femoral artery" by the short form, fito kasa (leg red) instead of the full form, fito kasa tobo vuso (leg red blood tube).

All natural languages have idioms, which are here defined as constructions or patterns that do not correspond with equivalent expressions in another language. Suma has tried to keep its idioms as regular as possible. If you learn the idiom kape pemi (head ache) which means "I have a headache" you can easily use the same pattern to describe all other aches: deno pemi (tooth ache) means "I have a tooth ache"; tene pemi (abdomen ache) means "I have a belly ache."

To be practical Suma must have a way to permit the use of foreign words and names. It will take a long time to complete the Suma dictionary. Therefore Suma has adopted English as a temporary international language for those words that cannot be found in the Suma dictionary. When using an English word or proper name always write the entire word or name in capital letters: ma soki PENICILLIN te sama poma vogo (I think penicillin is a very good drug).

There have been several changes in Suma grammar and vocabulary since the second edition of Suma in 1958. There is now only one form of the possessive instead of two. There are now two auxiliary verbs for tense which was formerly expressed only by context. These auxiliary verbs are however used only in isolated or ambiguous context. We have added the infinitive particle which enables us to make many compound words consisting of verb plus verb. The terminal vowel of many nouns did not end in o or e in the previous edition; now most nouns end in o or e. The use of the terminal a with proper nouns of geographical names is still an exception: enga (England). Finally we have added the use of capital letters for untranslated proper names or foreign words.

A final word of advice to the reader: please read the table of contents in order to have an idea of where to look for the answers to your many questions.

GRAMMAR

1. Alphabet: 5 vowels and 14 consonants in the following order:

a, i, u, o, e, b, d, f, g, k, l, m, n, p,
r, s, t, v, z

The "foreign" letters follow after "z":

c, h, j, q, w, x, y

There is no single standard of pronunciation. Each nation will use their native pronunciation. The pronunciation is approximately as follows:

a father
i nⁱce
u true
o go
e they

g go
s so

The remaining consonants are pronounced approximately as in English.

The names of the letters are formed by adding "i" to the consonants:

bi, di, fi, gi, ki, etc

The names of the foreign letters all add "e" except "q"; the name for "y" is arbitrary:

c(tse), h(he), j(zhe), q(ku),
w(ve), x(se), y(pe)

The stress or accent always falls on the first vowel of a word; there are no diphthongs and each vowel is pronounced separately.

Capital letters are used in proper names that have not yet been transcribed, (MAINE), in chemical formulas, (CO₂), and in any word that is written in normal English, because it was not in the Suma dictionary, (ISOTOPE).

2. Articles: There are none. The indefinite article "a" or "an" is understood unless otherwise indicated:

kato lati kamo a boy has a dog

The definite article "the" is often expressed by tu (this) or tusa (these):

tu kato the boy
tusa kato the boys

If necessary the indefinite article may be expressed by the numeral 1:

1 kato a boy

3. Plural: by plural modifiers or by context:

2 kato two boys
tusa kato these boys
tama kato all boys
tima kato no boys
tuma kato some boys
pota kato many boys
peta kato few boys
daro dea kato group of boys
1 dea kato one of the boys

sia lati mosa deno she has
beautiful teeth (not "tooth")

The word "these" is translated by "this" if the plural is shown by other words:

tusa kato these boys
tu 3 kato these three boys

4. Possessive: by the preposition dea (of):

kamo dea kato a boy's dog
kamo dea ma my dog
kamo dea papo dea ma my
father's dog

The plural often requires the word tusa (these):

tusa moke dea ma my friends
tusa moke dea tusa kato the

boys' friends

The possessive pronouns "mine", "yours", etc. are expressed by dea (of):

tu te dea ma this is mine

The preposition dea also denotes a verb-object relationship:

tuni puto dea roma the burning of Rome
tosi puto dea papo love for a father

An English possessive sometimes denotes agency, in which case it is expressed by fone(by):

tuni puto dea roma fone nero
Nero's burning of Rome

The possessive words "my" and "your" are often omitted in clear context:

kape pemi (my) head aches
vonu lobo! open (your) book

Note: The possessive of the interrogative and relative pronouns precedes the thing possessed, in order to introduce the function of these words to the reader early in the sentence:

dea pavo lobo? whose book?
dea sio devo te whose name is

5. Dative: by the preposition ale(to); the dative normally precedes the accusative but it may follow the accusative if we add a separator:

ma kosi lobo ale mu I give him a book
ma kosi ale mu tu lobo

The preposition ile(from) follows the same pattern:

ma kesi lobo ile mu I take a book from him

6. Accusative: is expressed by position after the verb or a preposition:

ma oki mu I see him
mu oki ma he sees me
ale ma to me
fone mu by him

The relative and interrogative pronouns in the accusative case precede the subject:

pamo, sio mi oki the man whom you see
pavo mi oki? whom do you see?
pivo mi liti? what do you want?

7. Tense: is usually indicated by the context:

ma oki mi pigo temo I saw you yesterday
ma oki mi pago temo I will see you tomorrow

There are two auxiliary verbs for tense, sati(did) and siti(will); these auxiliaries are only used when necessary:

ma sati tomi (I did go) I went
ma siti tomi (I will go) I will go

In the absence of adequate context the present tense is always understood:

ma momi lobo I am reading a book
pamo keni the man is dying

The following verbs differ from English in pattern:

ma sati kami tomi (I did can go) I was able to go
ma sati aki tomi (I did must go) I had to go
ma sati iki tomi (I did should go) I should have gone
ma siti kami (I will can) I will be able to
ma siti aki (I will must) I will have to

9. Imperative: by omitting the subject and adding an exclamation mark:

temi mora! come here
kuma miti! please sit down

In the first and third persons we use sui(let):

sui ma tati tu! let me do it
sui mu tati tu! let him do it

Note the following idiomatic imperatives:

sui kogo koni! long live the king
sui meke keni! death to the enemy
sui devo dea mi te sovi! blessed be thy name

10. Passive: is expressed by te (be) plus a verb:

ma te oki I am seen
mu te deni fone kamo he was bitten by a dog
me te kovi ale koso he was killed in the war

11. Transitive verbs: All Suma verbs are both transitive and intransitive without change unless they are marked "vi"(verb intransitive) in the dictionary:

ma tosi (intransitive) I am in love
ma tosi mi (trans) I love you
bane puti (trans) milk;(intran) lactate

When an intransitive verb is compounded with a preposition it becomes transitive:

ma tomi ona mi I go with you
ma ona tomi mi I accompany you

An intransitive verb may sometimes be made transitive by adding the suffix puti (en):

In the following example note that only one auxiliary is used to set the basic tense of the entire paragraph:

papo dea ma sati lati kamo. tu kamo keni. isa papo poti sute sita tosa mu sami kamo.

Literal translation: Father of I did have dog. This dog die. Then father speak that never again he buy dog.

Free translation: My father had a dog. The dog died. Then my father said that he would never again buy another dog.

8. Infinitive: is expressed by the particle to(to):

ma liti to tomi I want to go

The particle to is omitted after kami(can), aki(must), iki(should) and sui(let):

ma kami tomi I can go
ma aki tomi I must go
ma iki tomi I should go
ma sui mu tomi I let him go

The accusative with infinitive is correct in Suma, but it may also be translated by a clause:

ma liti mu to tomi I want him to go
ma liti sute mu tomi I want that he (should) go

ma tami tu to te mola I know this to be true
ma tami sute tu te mola I know that this is true

The infinitive construction may be used after a noun instead of using a prepositional phrase:

nade to sidi suma (way to learn suma) how to learn Suma
nade dea sidi puto dea suma (way of learn ment of Suma)

koni live (intrans)
koni puti enliven, animate
 (trans)

12. Interrogative: by an interrogative word or by the particle tio(question) but never by both:

pavo mi te? who are you?
kata mi tomi? when are you going?
tio mi timi? do you understand?

In order to promptly indicate that a sentence is a question, we place the interrogative word as close to the beginning as possible; thus the accusative and dative precede the subject and the possessive precedes the thing possessed:

pavo mi oki? whom do you see?
ale pavo mi poti? to whom are you speaking?
dea pavo lobo mi momi? whose book are you reading?

The interrogatives pavo(who) and pivo(what) never modify other words nor form compound words, therefore the unusual word order does not cause confusion. The interrogative adjective puva(which) is used to modify nouns:

puva lobo mi momi? which book are you reading?

Note: Negative questions are answered sa(yes) or ne(no) according to the answer and not according to the question:

tio mi ne timi? don't you understand?
sa, ma timi yes, I understand
ne, ma ne timi no, I don't understand

The interrogative words may be used as relative pronouns or conjunctions similar to English:

ma tami pavo mi te I know who you are

At the beginning of a sentence we cannot use the interrogative words as relative pronouns or conjunctions; we use the true relative pronoun sio(who, which) as follows:

dako, ale sio (time in which) when
diko, ale sio (place in which) where
nade, ale sio (way in which) how
sota seko, ale sio (reason in which) why
domo, sio (person who) he who
demo, sio (thing which) that which

dako, ale sio mi memi, lami tama! when you write, explain everything
nade, ale sio to toli moke how to win friends
demo, sio mu liti, ma ne tami what he wants, I do not know

13. Relative Pronoun: is sio (who, which) and it refers to persons or things, singular or plural. A relative clause is set off by commas:

pamo, sio te bana a man who is rich
lobo, sio ma momi a book which I am reading
pamo, ale sio ma poti the man to whom I am speaking
pamo, dea sio taso te tila the man whose son is sick

The relative pronoun cannot refer to a clause:

mu te soka, tu baki mu to lusi (he be hungry. this make he to steal) He was hungry, which caused him to steal

If there is ambiguity, repeat the antecedent in place of sio:

Ambiguous: papo dea kato, sio te tila father of the boy who is sick (who is sick? the

father or the boy?)

Unambiguous: papo dea kato, tu kato te tila(father of boy, this boy is sick);
papo dea kato, tu papo te tila(father of boy, this father is sick)

14. Personal Pronouns:

<u>ma</u> I	<u>mata</u> we
<u>mi</u> you(sing)	<u>mita</u> you (pl)
<u>mu</u> he	<u>muta</u> they
<u>sia</u> she	<u>mea</u> self
<u>tu</u> this, it	

There are no inflections of the pronouns. The cases are expressed by prepositions or by position before or after a verb:

<u>ma oki mu</u>	I see him
<u>dea ma</u>	my
<u>ale ma</u>	to me, me
<u>mu oki ma</u>	he sees me

There is no polite form of the pronoun "you"; use mi for the singular and mita for the plural.

15. Apposition: Nouns in apposition are introduced by tu(this) and separated by commas:

dzhan, tu moke dea ma John, my friend,

Use quotation marks when tu is omitted as in the following:

tu devo, "suma" the name Suma
tu ribo, "sa" the word "sa"

The appositive with ordinals is written as a Suma ordinal:

henri 8 Henry VIII(Henry the eighth)

16. Direct Address: words in direct address are separated by commas:

dzhan, temi mora! John, come here
ma tosi mi, meri I love you, Mary

To express the plural in direct address we add the plural pronoun mita(you):

mita moke, roma domo, e nito domo, novi eko ale ma! (you friend, Rome person, and nation person, lend ear to I) "Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears."

17. Comparison: as follows:

<u>kosa</u>	big
<u>masa kosa kia</u>	bigger than
<u>take kosa kia</u>	biggest of
<u>suva kosa kia</u>	as big as

tokio te take kosa tane ale nato Tokyo is the biggest city in the world

The opposites of masa (more) and take (top) are misa(less) and tike (bottom).

Note: To distinguish between the comparative use of these words and their numerical use, we add gafe dea (quantity of). Compare the following:

masa poma pamo a better man
masa gafe dea poma pamo more good men

take poma pamo the best man
take gafe dea poma pamo most good men

masa gafe dea pamo kia pimo more men than women

suva gafe dea pamo kia pimo as many men as women

18. Adverbs: There are two kinds of adverbs: primary adverbs like pama(now) and secondary adverbs which add lia (ly), like nola lia (rapidly).

Adverbs have a relatively free word order.

An adjective ending in sima omits this suffix when adding lia:

noki sima continuous
noki lia continuously

meti sima final
meti lia finally

The numerals form an exception to the above rule:

2 sima double
2 sima lia doubly
2 lia secondly

A few basic and compound nouns also act as adverbs without change:

pago 2 temo 2 days later
pigo 2 temo 2 days ago

pago temo tomorrow (noun;adv)
pigo temo yesterday (noun;adv)

Adjectives are used as adverbs without change if they are not followed by a noun:

mu posi nola he runs rapidly
basa tu te mola (possible this be true) perhaps it is true
siko sima sopa (grammar ish correct) grammatically correct

19. Prepositions: There are about 22 basic prepositions; the compound prepositions are formed by adding ale (at, on, in, to):

pago ale in front of
pigo ale in back of; behind
medo ale across
bona ale along
yuni sima ale according to

Prepositions are often used in compound words. Since a preposition may also be used as a conjunction it is often necessary to use

context to clarify its function. Thus, mase (before) is a basic preposition which can be used as:

- 1) a preposition
mase koso before the war
- 2) a prefix
mase koso ato pre-war auto
- 3) a conjunction
mase koso meti before the war ends

A preposition with a verbal noun may often be more simply expressed by a clause thus making the preposition function as a conjunction:

fone mu roki (by he succeed)
by his success
mase mu keni (before he die)
before his death

20. Conjunctions: The basic conjunctions are:

<u>e</u>	and	<u>bua</u>	but
<u>dui</u>	or	<u>asa</u>	if
<u>isa</u>	then	<u>kia</u>	than; as
<u>seta</u>	because	<u>sute</u>	that

As pointed out above, a preposition may be used as a conjunction without change. Note: a conjunction is followed by a clause; a preposition is followed by a noun or pronoun; thus the pattern of the words after a preposition helps to determine the function of that preposition.

21. Separator Words: Certain words cannot modify other words and hence are excellent words for separating the various parts of a sentence. Thus the pronouns and the demonstrative adjectives tu and tusa are good separators:

mase koso (before war)

could mean "pre-war" or "before the war". If the context were ambiguous we could insert tu (this):

mase tu koso before the war

22. Numerals: The names of the 10 digits were designed for oral clarity and ease of learning. If you will follow the method in which these numbers were formed and repeat this procedure from memory, you will remember this procedure for a long time without further effort.

a) Write the first 10 Suma consonants in alphabetical order; there is no c, h, j, or q; begin with b and end with r.

b) Add the five Suma vowels in sequence (a, i, u, o, e) to the first five consonants and again to the second five consonants; begin with ba and end with re.

c) Add "a" to the first five syllables and "i" to the second five syllables; begin with baa and end with rei.

d) Avoid double vowels in baa and mii by repeating the consonant to get baba and mimi.

e) Check your numbers against those below:

baba dia fua goa kea
1 2 3 4 5

lai mimi mui poi rei
6 7 8 9 0

f) Repeat this procedure from memory.

The named numbers are:

<u>seo</u>	hundred
<u>tamo</u>	thousand
<u>timo</u>	million
<u>tumo</u>	billion (9 zeros)

To read a number merely read the names of the digits from left to right:

222 dia dia dia
1965 baba poi lai kea

In reading larger numbers it is desirable to insert the names of the three-place units:

2,250,000
dia timo dia kea rei tamo

Note: Never read three zeros in a row. It is also sometimes convenient to read round hundreds with seo:

200 dia rei rei (or) dia seo

Larger numbers are formed by combining the named numbers:

<u>tamo tumo</u>	(thousand billion)
<u>timo tumo</u>	(million billion)
<u>tumo tumo</u>	(billion billion)

Mathematically large numbers are expressed by exponents:

10²² baba rei dine dia dia
(one zero under two two)

23. Ordinals: are expressed by placing the number after the noun it modifies:

kato 2 the second boy
temo 2 the second day
henri 8 Henry the eighth

The ordinal adverbs add lia (ly) and do not have to follow the noun:

1 lia firstly
2 lia secondly

When ordinals and cardinals are used in the same phrase, the ordinal is translated first:

2 temo 1 the first two days

To express the cardinal first, use dea (of):

2 dea temo 1 the two first days

To distinguish between "January" and "the first month" we add the word gafo (number) as follows:

moso 1 January
moso gafo 1 the first month

When ordinals and fractions occur in the same phrase they are read in a special way. See under "Fractions".

24. Fractions: are read by inserting sale(fraction) between numerator and denominator:

$\frac{2}{3}$ dia sale fua

The numerator "1" is omitted in reading a fraction:

$\frac{1}{3}$ sale fua

The combination of fractions and ordinals in the same phrase requires the use of liso(part):

liso 1 dea 2 the first half
liso 1 dea 4 the first quarter
liso 4 dea 4 the fourth quarter
meti sima liso dea 4 the last quarter

25. Decimals: are read by reading the decimal point as sile(decimal):

.5 sile kea
 .015 sile rei baba kea

Larger decimals are easier to read as fractions:

.005 sile rei rei kea
 $\frac{5}{1000}$ sale kea tamo

The zero before the decimal point is optional, but all nations must use the decimal point and not the comma.

26. Mathematical Terms: A few elementary terms are illustrated:

mani plus, add
mini minus, subtract
vosi multiply by
vesi divide by
suva equal
suva puti equals
te suva ale is equal to

The verb te(be) is often used for "te suva ale":

$2 + 2 = 4$ dia mani dia te goa

$4 - 2 = 2$ goa mini dia te dia
 $2 \times 2 = 4$ dia vosi dia te goa
 $2 \div 2 = 1$ dia vesi dia te baba

Exponential numbers are read with dine(under):

a^2 a dine dia
 b^3 bi dine fua

Parenthetical terms are read with pado(bow) from "pado mano" (parenthesis):

$(a - b)^2$ pado a mini bi pado dine dia

Root numbers are read with mago (root):

$\sqrt{2}$ mago dea dia
 $\sqrt[3]{2}$ mago fua dea dia

27. Negative: The negative ne (not, no) usually precedes the verb or its auxiliary and the infinitive particle to(to):

ma ne tami I do not know
ma ne sati tami I did not know
to te dui ne to te to be or not to be

In answering a question, ne is used for "no" and is followed by a comma:

ne, pamo no, Sir
ne, pamo SMITH no, Mr. Smith
ne, ma ne tami no, I do not know

The English "no" before a noun usually means tima (none):

ma lati tima muso I have no money

The negative prefix nea(non, un) is derived from ne.

28. Word Order:

subject..verb..accusative..dative
ma kosi lobo ale mu
 I give book to he

The subject is omitted in the imperative:

temi mora come here

The accusative and dative precede the subject in the interrogative sentence and relative clause:

pavo mi oki? whom do you see?
pamo, sio mi oki man whom you see
ale pavo mi poti? to whom are you speaking?
pamo, ale sio mi poti man to whom you are speaking

The possessive of the interrogative and relative pronoun precedes the thing possessed:

dea pavo lobo? whose book?
pamo, dea sio devo man whose name

The negative ne(not) usually precedes the verb, its auxiliary and the infinitive particle to; see Section 27.

The adjective precedes the noun:

poma lobo good book

The ordinals are adjectives but they follow the noun:

kato 2 the second boy

Nouns used as adjectives precede the noun they modify:

trino lobo medical book

Nouns that are in effect the object of verbal nouns or verbal adjectives precede them when used to modify them:

fedo fedo pute deer-hunter
gabo toki sima meat-eating

Adverbs and prepositional phrases have a relatively free word order.

The subject follows the verb

in the expression mora te(here is, there are):

mora te 3 vito there are 3 trees

29. Word Pairs: Suma uses a simple device to associate related words such as "boy/girl", "open/close", "arm/leg" etc. This is done by means of vowel pairs "a/i" and "o/e" in the first vowel of a Suma word. The choice of either vowel pair is purely arbitrary, and the use of two vowel pairs gives variety to the vocabulary. The notation used to indicate word pairs is as follows: "amo/imo brother/sister"; this means: amo(brother); imo(sister).

a/i words
amo/imo brother/sister
bana/bina rich/poor

o/e words
poma/pema good/bad
voni/veni open/close

By use of these vowel pairs Suma is able to associate a large number of words which are not associated in a posteriori languages:

kamo/kimo dog/cat
fato/fito arm/leg
fono/feno telephone/telegraph
todo/tedo needle/thread

Occasionally there are three words to be associated; these triplets are associated using the vowel "u" with either vowel pair to form vowel triplets:

a/i/u
amo/imo/umo brother/sister/sibling

o/e/u
sole/sele/sule sun/moon/star

If you place the vowel "u" between the vowel pairs "a/i" and "o/e" you will get the sequence of the Suma vowels: "a,i,u,o,e."

Critics may find the associations illogical and far-fetched; in such cases they should regard the words as independent words. Experience has proven most of the associations to be easy to remember.

There are about 230 word pairs and about 40 triplets involving a total of 580 words. There are about 140 borrowed words and 60 words derived by changing the terminal vowel. In effect, about 500 of the 950 basic Suma words in this edition can be easily learned by learning about 270 words. This leaves about 180 additional new words to learn. The learning of about 450 entirely strange words requires considerable effort, but anyone learning a foreign language has to learn much more than this number of strange words or inflected forms.

The word pairs may also be used to learn non-sense "pairs" such as "kaso/kiso map/side", if one member of a nonsense pair is learned because of high frequency. I learned "kiso (side)" first and whenever I needed the word for "map" I recited "map/side" and "kiso...kaso/kiso".

The following are general rules for the associations and their sequence:

sex: male/female/neuter
size: large/small/medium
strength: strong/weak
direction: up/down/neutral
wholeness: whole/part
natural sequence: colors of
of the rainbow in groups
of three: red/orange/
yellow; green/blue/
purple
miscellaneous: auto/airplane

In a few cases the sequence is quite arbitrary: white/black; butter/cheese; but when there is a borrowed word then the sequence is predetermined: tongue/lip (because lipo is borrowed).

Pairs, triplets and final vowel associations are shown in the

dictionary by use of the virgule or slash "/".

30. Terminal Vowel Associations: The terminal vowels are used to indicate the parts of speech similar to Esperanto, except that each Suma word is not a root but an invariable basic word;

bana (adjective) rich
bani (verb) mean, signify
bane (noun) milk
bano (noun form without meaning)

However in about 60 cases I have used the terminal vowel to create related meanings based on the part of speech indicated by the terminal vowel:

o or e nouns
i verbs
a or u adjectives

Note: other parts of speech may end in these vowels but this does not affect the above rules.

The notation "yields" is expressed by three dots "..." in the following examples of association by terminal vowels:

oko...oki eye...see
eko...eki ear...hear
lapo...lapi tongue...
taste
lipo...lipi lip..kiss
naro...nari nose...
smell
dono...doni jaw...chew
deno...deni tooth...bite
gano...gani stomach..digest

gani..gane digest...ferment

vito...vite tree...wood
bato...bate table..furniture

gamo...game stone...gem
gimo...gime sand...glass
vulo...vule seed...nut
kivo...kive hole...sponge
fato...fate arm...branch

32. Parts of Speech: are indicated by the terminal vowel as follows:

o; e noun
i verb
a; u adjective

Other parts of speech may end in these vowels, but this does not affect the above rules.

Each Suma word has one basic part of speech but many of these words may serve as other parts of speech without change according to the following rules:

1) A noun may serve as an adjective before another noun or derivative of a verb:

trino lobo medical book
vego belo poisonous fruit
enga sako English language
gabo toki pute meat-eater
gabo toki sima meat-eating

2) Basic adjectives may act as adverbs without lia(ly) in clear context:

mu posi nola he runs quickly
nola bami sima rapidly growing

3) Verbs may be used as adjectives without sima(ing) or puta(ed) in clear context:

maki miko flying fish
beki miko baked fish

33. Word Formation: New words are formed by combining two or more basic words without hyphens and without joining:

tane kape (city head) mayor

In most cases compound words are easy to recognize. When correctly written the rule is that a compound word takes preference over a phrase:

kasa belo (red fruit) apple

If you wish to translate "red fruit" you must use a different

expression:

belo, sio te kasa fruit which is red

Notice that in the phrase "red apple" the first "kasa" acts as an adjective and the second "kasa" as part of the compound word:

kasa kasa belo red apple

There are 9 affixes (1 prefix and 8 suffixes). All the other words that act as suffixes are independent words. Each of the 9 affixes listed below will be described in a separate section:

nea un-, non-
puti -en
puto -ment
puta -ed
pute -er
sima -ish, -ing
lia -ly
kama -able
seko -ness

34. nea: un-, non-, ab-, dis-:

nea vuka uninteresting
nea guna abnormal
nea vuni disagree
nea buna careless

The critic will note that some opposites are expressed by vowel pairs, poma/pema (good/bad), and that others are expressed by nea, such as the above examples. In general a Suma word with "u" as its first vowel is made into an opposite by the prefix nea.

Sometimes this prefix yields a synonymous meaning with words ending in peka (empty, -less):

puni peka (err less) perfect
nea puni sima (un err ing) unerring

somi peka (fear less) brave
nea somi sima (un fear ing) fearless

35. puti: -en; this makes verbs of other parts of speech:

poma puti improve
miko puti fish
tosa puti repeat

Sometimes puti is added to other verbs to give a new meaning:

koni live
koni puti animate

36. puto: -ment; this makes verbal nouns:

poma puto improvement
miko puto fishing
tosa puto repetition
tosi puto love
oki puto sight, vision

Note: puto normally replaces the suffix puti except when puti has been added to a basic verb:

koni puto life
koni puti puto animation

37. puta: -ed; this makes participial adjectives:

poma puta improved
keni puta dead
koni puti puta animated

This suffix is often omitted in compound words:

besi mine (mix metal) alloy
beki miko baked fish

38. pute: -er; this makes agent nouns:

dori pute singer
memi pute writer, author

This suffix may refer to a person or thing. If there is ambiguity we add a clarifying word:

momi pute reader (?)
momi pute domo reader (a person)
momi pute demo reader (a thing, book, etc.)

The English suffix "-er" is also expressed by the independent word domo (person); this leads to a special rule in Suma:

pute: is always used with basic verbs and adjectives;
domo: may replace pute if the meaning is the same; domo is preferred with nouns:

famo domo farmer (preferred)
famo pute farmer (not preferred)

Compare:

bane domo milkman
bane pute milker (person or machine)

39. sima: -ish, -ing; this makes adjectives of any other part of speech:

velo sima hairy
tipo sima scientific
noki sima continuous
kasa sima reddish
moti sima beginning
enga sima English

This suffix is often omitted:

enga sako (England language)
English language
tipo ribo (science word)
scientific word

With numerals it forms the following adjectives:

1 sima single
2 sima double

These numeral adjectives never omit sima when adding lia (ly).

1 sima lia singly
2 sima lia doubly

Compare:

1 lia firstly
2 lia secondly

40. lia: -ly; this makes adverbs of any part of speech:

poma lia (good ly) well
tipo lia (science ly) scientifically
mase lia (before ly) previously
1 lia (one ly) firstly

Note: The suffix lia includes the adjectival suffix sima (ish, ing) and therefore sima is omitted before lia:

noki sima continuous
noki lia continuously

There is one exception to the above rule; namely, the multiples of the numbers:

1 sima single
1 sima lia singly
1 lia firstly

Note: Since adjectives may often be used as adverbs without lia it is not an error to use the adjectival form instead of the adverbial form:

preferred form:

mu poti noki lia he speaks continuously

acceptable form:

mu poti noki sima he speaks continuous (ly)

41. kama: -able, -ible; this suffix is derived from kami (can, be able to); it makes adjectives:

momi kama (read able) legible
timi kama (understandable) comprehensible
nea beni kama (un forget able) unforgettable

42. seko: -ness, -hood, -osis, -ism; this makes abstract nouns:

nola seko (rapid ness) speed
bako seko (baby ness) infancy

krista seko (Christ ness) Christianity
raso seko (liver ness) cirrhosis of the liver

When seko is added to verbs it yields a new meaning different from the meaning with puto:

noki puto continuation
noki seko inertia

43. Independent Affixes: There are several independent words that are often used as affixes; a few examples are given here:

domo (person): -er, -ist

vite domo (wood person) carpenter
tipo domo (science person) scientist

peka (empty): -less

oki peka (see empty) blind
velo peka (hair empty) bald
somi peka (fear empty) brave

tale (doctor): -ologist; -iatrician

oko tale (eye doctor) ophthalmologist
kuto tale (child doctor) pediatrician

trino (medicine, art of): -ology

sivo trino (knife medicine) surgery

tipo (science): -ology

baso tipo (animal science) zoology
sako tipo (language science) linguistics

tipo domo (science person): -ist; -ologist, -scientist

sako tipo domo linguistic scientist

compare:

sako domo linguist

44. Gerund: or verbal noun ends in puto (ment), and because it is verbal in nature it can take an object; this object may follow the preposition dea (of) or precede the gerund, as in English:

fodi puto dea fedo (hunt ment of deer) the hunting of deer
fedo fodi puto (deer hunt ment) deer-hunting

45. Punctuation: more or less as in English. Use two spaces after a period at the end of a sentence.

46. Paraphrasing: One must learn to rephrase an original text so that basic words are used in place of derived words. The following examples illustrate how to translate from English to Suma and vice versa:

Original Text

Give me liberty or give me death!

Literal Translation

kosi suna seko ale ma dui kosi keni puto ale ma! (give freedom to I or give die ment to I)

Paraphrased

sui ma te suna dui sui ma keni! (let I be free or let I die)

Original Text

ma sama liti to sidi pota. (I very want to learn much)

Literal Translation

I greatly desire to learn many things.

Paraphrased

I have a great thirst for knowledge.

47. Idioms: Suma has many of its own idioms. Here are a few examples:

1) Omit "my" (dea ma) in clear context and indeclarative sentences when it refers to the speaker or writer:

kape pemi (head ache) my head aches; I have a headache
papo te tila (father is sick) my father is sick

2) Omit "your" (singular) (dea mi) in clear context in direct questions:

tio kape pemi? (question head ache) do you have a headache?
tio papo te tila? (question father is sick) is your father sick?

3) The expression "there is" in the various tenses, singular and plural is translated by mora te (here be) and this is followed by the subject:

mora te 2 lanto dea vito there are two kinds of trees

4) The polite word kuma (please) precedes the imperative or interrogative; it may be used to offer a chair or to express "you are welcome" after "thank you":

kuma miti! (please sit) please be seated
kuma buni (please shave) a shave please
kuma pivo devo te? (please what name be) what is your name, please?
taki! thank you
kuma! you're welcome

5) The word sama (very) often expresses "very much" when it precedes the verb:

ma sama tosi mi I love you very much

6) Note the following idioms:

ma te lino tila (I am ocean sick) I am seasick

ma te vabo tila (I be sugar sick) I have diabetes
ma te sipa tila (I am cold sick) I have a cold
ma te sapa tila (I am hot sick) I have a fever

48. Chemical Names: are based on the international chemical formulas; they are read as shown in parentheses:

C (tse) carbon
H (he) hydrogen
Ag (a gi) silver

Compounds are often written as full formulas:

H2O2 (he dia o dia) hydrogen peroxyde
CO2 (tse o dia) carbon dioxide

Many chemical names are a kind of abbreviation in that the name of one or more elements is used without exact formula:

CH (tse he) carbohydrates
HC (he tse) hydrocarbons
B4 (bi goa) borax (HEB4O7)
SO4 sano (si o goa sano) sulfate

Chemists are invited to participate in the formation of chemical terms in Suma.

49. Names of Languages: by using the name of the country:

enga sako (England language) English
itala sako (Italy language) Italian

When there is no country to designate the name of the language, we use any other suitable device:

roma sako (Rome language) Latin
kapu sako (east language) oriental language
kasa domo sako (red person language) American Indian language

In clear context the word sako is omitted:

tio mi poti enga? (question you speak England) do you speak English?

50. Metric System: has been translated because some of the less common terms are not readable on sight to the average person. The following units are given with their Suma abbreviations derived from the underlined letters:

gramo (g) gram
tamo gramo (ag) kilogram
timo gramo (ig) 1000 kilogram
sale tamo gramo (sag) milligram
sale timo gramo (sig) microgram

meto (m) meter
tamo meto (am) kilometer
sale seo meto (sem) centimeter
sale tamo meto (sam) millimeter
sale timo meto (sim) micron
sale tumo meto (sum) millimicron

lite (l) liter
sale tamo lite (sal) milliliter

mepo (cube)
mepo sale seo meto (msem) cubic centimeter
nivo (square)
nivo sale seo meto (nsem) square centimeter

Note: One need only learn 5 Suma words (tamo, timo, tumo, seo, sale) in order to understand all the above terms which normally use "metric" prefixes (kilo, milli, centi, micro).

When converting from English to metric units use round numbers if exact numbers are not essential:

60 miles = 100 tamo meto

1 yard = 1 meto

1 gallon = 4 lite
 2 gallon = 8 lite

51. Abbreviations: are avoided as much as possible, but if you use unlisted abbreviations be sure to explain them in a footnote or in a list of abbreviations.

Abbreviations must not resemble Suma words; use small letters without periods. Examples:

ns nato sako (world language international language)
utd usa tale daro (USA doctor group) American Medical Association
nn nato nito (world nation) The United Nations

52. Proper Names: which have been transcribed into Suma are listed in the dictionary with an asterisk (*):

enga England
usa United States of America
franka France

Due to the limited number of phonemes it is impossible to transcribe all names without some distortion of phonetic value. Each Suma vowel has one basic sound; there are no diphthongs and each vowel is pronounced separately; the stress always falls on the first vowel. The following digraphs have been added:

sh as sh in she (shi)
tsh as ch in chin (tshin)
dzh as j in jet (dzhet)
ts as ts in its (its)

The following English letters are transcribed as follows:

qu becomes ku (quick; kuik)
 th " t (thin; tin)
 w " u (wet; uet)
 x " ks (eggs; eks)
 y " i; ai (you; iu; lady; ledi; my; mai)

If possible retain original vowels but once a name is transcribed it must be pronounced ac-

ording to Suma rules. The resultant pronunciation is indicated by respelling with English words; a few transcriptions are exactly correct and are marked accordingly:

Johnson dzhonson (Joan sown)
 Lincoln linkon (link cone)
 Ross ros ("roas" in "roast")
 Rose roz (exact)

Some vowels are so different in phonetic value that they must be changed:

Abe eb (exact)
 Russell rosel (row sale)
 Wright rait (rah eat)

If unable to transcribe a name then write the entire name in capital letters:

GOETHE
 LAJOLLA

The following titles are used with proper names:

pamo smit Mr. Smith
pimo smit Miss or Mrs. Smith
tale braun Dr. Brown
sade ainstain Prof. Einstein

Titles like "Duke", "Lord", etc. have not yet been translated and are therefore spelled in capitals:

DUKE dea uindsor Duke of Windsor

53. Calendar: The names of the months (moso) and weekdays (meso) are expressed by ordinal numbers:

moso 1 January
moso 2 February
 etc.

meso 1 Monday
meso 2 Tuesday
 etc.

Suma has three words for "day":

meso (weekday); temo (day); lato (day-time)

Dates are written with the largest unit first:

year...month...day...weekday
1965 moso 1 temo 2 meso 1
 January 2 Monday

The same sequence is used in abbreviated dates:

1965, 1, 2 or
65, 1, 2

A few phrases:

pivo meso te? (what weekday be?)
 what day of the week is it?
meso te 1 (weekday is one) today is Monday
tu te meso 1 (this is weekday one) today is Monday
pivo temo te? (what day be?)
 what is today's date?
tu te moso 1 temo 2 (this is month 1 day 2) today is January second

54. Hour: The units of time are a triplet:

pako/piko/puko hour/minute/second

The word pako (hour) also means "o'clock" when it is followed by a number:

pako 8 8 o'clock
8 pako 8 hours

The 24 hour system is used with some modification:

pako 0 midnight
pako 8 8 A.M.
pako 805 8:05 A.M.
pako 12 12 noon
pako 20 8 P.M.
pako 2005 8:05 P.M.

The last example is read:

pako dia rei rei kea (hour two zero zero five)

A few phrases:

pivo pako te? (what hour be?)
 what time is it?
tu te pako 8 (this is hour 8)
 it is 8 o'clock (A.M.)
tu te moka pako 801 it is exactly 8:01 A.M.
pivo pako te sute tono tomi?
 (what hour be that train go?)
 what time does the train leave?

55. Units of Measure: are followed by dea (of):

alo dea tiko a cup of tea
nole dea vino a bottle of wine

56. Monetary Units: are based on the word pair:

moko/meko dollar/cent

The name of the country precedes the unit of currency:

usa moko American dollar
rusa moko Russian Ruble
germa moko German Mark

2.95 usa moko \$2.95
2.95 germa moko DM 2,95

Special rules apply to English and related currencies:

enga moko English pound
enga Ag (England silver) English shilling
enga meko English pence

2.9.5 enga moko 2 pounds 9 shilling and 5 pence

Individual coins and bills are expressed by adding mine (metal) or pape (paper):

50 usa moko mine an American 50-cent piece
50 usa moko pape an American 50-dollar bill
50 moko fone mine (50 dollar by metal) 50 dollars in coin
50 moko fone 1 50 dollars in singles

57. Greek Alphabet: is named by prefacing the word greka to the Suma name of the letter; double consonants are read as shown in parentheses:

<u>greka a</u>	alpha
<u>greka b</u>	beta
<u>greka d</u>	delta
<u>greka bena e</u>	epsilon
<u>greka z</u>	zeta
<u>greka e</u>	eta
<u>greka th</u> (tihe)	theta
<u>greka i</u>	iota
<u>greka k</u>	kappa
<u>greka l</u>	lambda
<u>greka m</u>	mu
<u>greka n</u>	nu
<u>greka x</u> (se)	xi
<u>greka bena o</u>	omicron
<u>greka p</u>	pi
<u>greka r</u>	rho
<u>greka s</u>	sigma
<u>greka t</u>	tau
<u>greka u</u>	upsilon
<u>greka f</u>	phi
<u>greka c</u> (tse)	chi
<u>greka ps</u> (pisi)	psi
<u>greka o</u>	omega

58. Correspondence: In salutations we use moli(hello):

moli Dear Sir; Gentlemen; etc.
moli pamo smit Dear Mr. Smith
moli tale smit Dear Dr. Smith
moli dzhan Dear John
moli moke Dear Friend

In closing a letter we use meli(goodbye); it stands for all forms of formal or informal closing expressions, such as "sincerely yours", "respectfully yours", etc.

A sample letter: (note: that the name and address are in capital letters and the signature is transcribed to indicate the approximate pronunciation of the proper name. The interlinear translation is a literal one and its contents are addressed in earnest to the reader of this book.)

BARNETT RUSSELL, M.D.
 23 MYRON ROAD
 PLAINVIEW, NEW YORK, USA

1965 moso 1 temo 2
 month day

moli moke
 hello friend

asa mi liti to kasi tuma demo
 if you want to ask several thing

ibe suma siko, kuma memi! ma
 about Suma grammar, please write. I

pasi to kisi tama demo, sio mi kasi.
 try to answer all thing who you ask.

meli
 goodbye

barnet rosel

ENGLISH-SUMA DICTIONARY

The parts of speech are not shown when they are clearly indicated by the terminal vowel of the Suma word as follows:

-o, -e noun -a adjective -i verb

Where a Suma word has more than one part of speech this is shown after a semicolon:

adult pumo; aj

This means that "adult" as a noun is translated by "pumo" and as an adjective it is also translated by "pumo".

All words in lia (-ly) are adverbs and are not marked.

Many words are omitted from the dictionary which can be easily derived by the use of the nine Suma affixes (1 prefix and 8 suffixes). The student should be familiar with these affixes before attempting to use the dictionary; see pages 11 to 13.

The student must also read the section on word pairs (page 9) in order to understand the use of the virgule or slash (/). The English members of a word pair or triplet are listed in full only under the first member of the pair or triplet in both sections of the dictionary. The following examples are from both sections of the dictionary:

First member: good/bad poma

Meaning: good poma; bad pema (both are adjectives)

Second member: bad/ pema

Meaning: see "poma" in Suma-English section for first member, where you will find:

Third member: (a/i/u group) poma/ good/bad
parent// pupo

Meaning: The double slash without the letter "o" between them indicate the a/i/u group and the full group will be found in the Suma -English dictionary under "papo" as follows:

Meaning: papo father; pipo mother; pupo parent

Third member: (o/e/u group) star/o/ sule

Meaning: The double slash with an "o" indicates the o/e/u group; the members can be found under "sole":

Meaning: sole sun; sele moon; sule star

The slash is used after the translation to indicate the derivation or source of the Suma word. The slash followed by a capital letter indicates the name of a language; when followed by a small letter (a vowel) it refers to a Suma word ending in that vowel:

avenge vengi /Es

Meaning: borrowed from Esperanto

wood vite /o

Meaning: "vite"(wood) comes from "vito"(tree)

ABBREVIATIONS and SIGNS

aj	adjective
av	adverb
c	conjunction
E	English
Es	Esperanto
F	French
G	German
L	Latin or Greek
S	Spanish
Su	Suma
n	noun
pn	pronoun
pp	preposition
px	prefix
sx	suffix
v	verb
vi	verb intransitive
vt	verb transitive
-	repeats the entry word in whole or part
--	repeats the entry word as a separate word
:	equals
;	separates definitions and parts of speech
()	encloses explanatory or omissible material
...	not yet translated
/	in the entry separates members of a pair or triplet or indicates a pair
//	in the entry indicates an a/i/u triplet
/o/	in the entry indicates an o/e/u triplet
/	after the translation means derived from

A

a(article; omit);
 (each) suta
 twice--day 2
 dako suta temo
 aback; I was taken
 --: I was sur-
 prized
 abandon ile tomi
 abattoir kovi kolo
 abbreviate: short-
 en
 abdicate ile poti
 abdomen/ tene
 ability kama seko
 he has the-- to
 learn; he can
 learn
 ablative (case)
 ile diko
 --absolute laso
 ile diko
 ablaut ile debe
 able aj ...;
 sx kama /i
 he is--to read;
 he can read
 abnormal nea guna
 aboard; --ship
 ale pevo
 all--! tama ale!
 abode koni diko
 about pp ibe /i;
 (approximately)
 meka
 above pp: over
 abroad ale era nito
 abscess/ulcer saso
 absent av;aj nea
 mora
 he is-- mu ne te
 mora
 the--king nea
 mora kogo
 absentminded: forget-
 ful
 absolute laso n;aj
 -ly not laso lia
 ne
 absorb ale uvi
 abstract aj nea
 demo sima; n:
 summary; v: sum-
 merize
 absurd: stupid

abundance of: much
 accent n poti nade; v
 sora poti
 --mark poti mano
 he has a foreign--
 (speaks with a for-
 eign--) mu poti nea
 kapi lia
 native-- kapi poti
 nade
 in Suma always-- the
 first vowel ale suma
 sata sora poti mea
 debe l
 I have a New York--
 ma poti orka lia
 accept: take
 accident(gram) ribo
 neri puto
 accident sepa sali puto
 -al sepa sali sima
 -ally sepa sali lia
 have an-- sepa sali
 a bad-- kosa sepa
 sali puto
 a slight-- kesa sepa
 sali puto
 there has been an--
 domo sepa sali; demo
 sepa sali
 accommodations: room
 accompany ona tomi
 accomplish: act; end
 -ed: skilful
 accord: agreement
 -ing to vuni sima ale
 -ingly vuni lia
 account gafi puto
 -ancy gafi tipo
 -ant gafi tipo domo
 -ing: accountancy
 accumulate loke puti
 accurate/approximate
 moka
 accusative case sali
 diko
 accuse: blame
 accustomed; be--to A
 abi a
 be--to waiting abi
 to fedi
 become--to waiting
 mesi to abi to fedi
 ace of spades pido l
 acetic acid vino ase
 acetyl px vino
 acetylene C₂H₂

ache: pain 21
 my head--s(I have a
 head-) kape pemi
 he has a head- kape
 dea mu pemi
 achilles tendon teko
 keto
 acid/alkali ase; aj
 -osis ase seko
 acknowledge: affirm
 acorn kono
 acoustic debe n;aj
 -s debe tipo
 acquaint: inform
 -ance tami domo
 acquire: receive
 acre (approx) 4000
 nivo meto
 10--s 40 000 nivo
 meto
 across pp medo ale
 act (do, perform) tati
 /G "Tat"; n(part of
 a play) liso
 --II Scene I liso 2
 diko l
 -ing tati puto; tati
 sima
 -ion tati puto
 -ive tati sima
 -ive voice tati tivo
 -or tati pute
 -ress tati pute
 movie -or kino tati
 pute
 stage -or kolo tati
 pute
 television -or tive
 tati pute
 actual: true
 acute: sharp; short
 --accent dana mano
 --angle tasa tuno
 --illness bena tila
 seko
 add: plus
 -ing machine mani
 paro
 in -ition to pp
 mani sima ale
 address posto gafo;
 poti puto
 adequate: sufficient
 adhesive tape tano
 bone
 adjective gife ribo
 admiral lino kape

rear-- lino kape 2
vice-- lino kape 2
admire bosi
admission ake sui
puto
the--is free ake
sui puto suki tima
what is the--? pivo
ake sui puto suki?
admit ake sui;(see:
confess)
adorable: loveable
adrenal(gland) dane
stago
-in dane stago vogo
adult// pumo; aj
adulter ...
-er davi biki pute
/G "Ehebrecher"
-y davi biki puto
commit -y with A
davi biki ale a
thou shalt not com-
mit -y ne davi
biki!
advance pago tomi
-ment of science
pago tomi puto dea
tipo
advantage pago liso
/G "Vorteil"
adventure vepa pasi
puto
-er vepa pasi pute
-ous vepa pasi sima
adverb nade ribo
-ial phrase nade
ribo daro
advertise simi gabi
advise ribo soli
advocate: lawyer
adz tuno riko
aerobic bacteria
dano bakto
aeronautics maki tipo
affair: happening
affect ale tali
-ion: love
-ionate: loving
affirm sa puti
-ative sa sima
affix mani liso
prefix pago mani
liso
suffix pigo mani
liso

afford ...
afraid; be--: fear
be -- of A somi a
Africa afrika*
after/ pp mise(in time
only); c mise sute
-noon lato pigo
-wards mise lia
again av tosa av
never-- sita tosa
--and-- sata tosa
once-- tosa 1 dako
against/ pp mete
age sema seko; dako
vero
what is your--? kuta
sema mi te?
ice-- luse dako vero
stone-- gamo dako
vero
agen-cy mote puto
-t mote pute
agglutinative langu-
age mani sako
(inflectional langu-
age, kini sako)
agitate: shake
ago av pigo n; av
2 days-- pigo 2 temo
a long time-- pigo
bona dako
agree with A about B
vuni ale a ibe i
agriculture: farming
ah! : oh
ahead ...
straight--
aid: help
aim v; direct; n; goal
air dano
-condition dano puka
puti
-field ito mane
-mail ito posto
-plane/ ito
-port: airfield
-raid dano ale sani
puto
-tight dano dona
a la carte fone varo
a la mode ona luse
bine
alarm: warn
-clock desi pako
demo
alas!:oh

album ...
photo- foto lobo
stamp- posto mano
lobo
albumin teve pana /G
"Eiweiss"
-uria teve pana
dedo
alcohol alko /E
-ic(person) alko domo
-ism alko seko
ale enga biro
algebra file gafo tipo
alien nea ramo
--country era nito
alike: similar
alive ...
be--: live
alkali/ ise
-ne ise n;aj
all/none/several tama;
pn
--aboard! tama ale!
--ashore that's go-
ing ashore! :all
aboard
--day laso temo
--of us tama dea
mata
--right:good;very
good
-- the time;always
we--: all of us
not at-- laso lia ne
allerg-y era seko
-ic to era seko sima
ale
alley kesa sulo
alliance for progress
doka puto mote pago
tomi puto
alligator dono baso
allow: let
alloy besi mine
all-y koso moke
our --ies tusa koso
moke dea mata
almanac tomo lobo
almighty God laso lia
sora talo
almond oko vule /shape
of this nut
almost: nearly
alone 1
I am-- ma te 1
all--laso lia 1

along pp bona ale
aloud fosa lia
alphabet/letter fale
lobo
-ical order fale
fini puto
already:previously
also suka av
alter: change
-nating current
neri nalo
although: though
altogether:entirely
alum AlSO4 (not exact
formula)
aluminum Al
always/never sata av
amalgam besi Hg
silver-- AgHg
gold-- AuHg
amateur nea gato sima
amaze: surprise
ambassador nito fego
ambiguous:uncertain
ambitious lita /i
ambulance tila ato
ambulatory pesi sima
amen! mola!
amend: fix; alter
America amerika*;usa*
North-- nota
amerika
an--n usa domo
-n indian kasa domo
ammonia NH3
ammunition/ vipe /o
amnesia beni seko
among (pp)uge /o
amount:quantity
--to something:
succeed
ampere ampe
amphibian lano miko
ample: sufficient
amplify:enlarge;
louden;explain
amputate ile seti
Amsterdam amsterdam*
amuse muzi /E
an(article, omit);
(each) suta
twice--hour 2 dako
suta pako
anaerobic bacteria
dano peka bakto
anal: anus

analyze naki
anatomy gide tipo
human-- domo gide
tipo
ancestor pigo pupo
-ry pigo pupo seko
anchor feli Fe
ancient: very old
and e (conj)
--so forth e masa
--/or e dui
anecdote:short story;
event; sali savo
anemia desa tobo
anesthe-sia nea pemi
puto
-tic nea pemi sima;
nea pemi vogo
-tist nea pemi pute;
nea pemi tale
-tize nea pemi puti
angel talo toko
anger seku seko
angina pectoris komo
pemi puto
angle tuno
--iron tuno Fe
angler:fisherman
Angl-ic enga(sima)
-oAmerican enga usa
angry seku aj
--at or with A seku
ale a
animal/plant/organism
baso
animate:enliven
animosity:hate
anion mani melo
ankle teko bibe
anniversary tomo temo
announce tami sui
annoy: anger
annual tomo(sima)
--magazine tomo dako
lobo
annul:end,nullify
annular:circular
anode mani kiso
anonymous devo peka
another era; 1 era; 1
masa
answer/ kisi
--a letter kisi pito
--my question kisi
demo, sio ma kasi

in--to kisi sima ale
in--to your letter
of January 2 ma kisi
pito dea moso 1 temo
2
ant sosa zako
antarctic neta pino
vero
antenna(insect) zako
doro;(radio)dano
doro
anterior pago; aj
anthem pomo mivo
national-- nito
pomo mivo
anthracite coal vola
bavo
anthropology domo
tipo
-ist domo tipo domo
antibiotic(drug) mete
buso
antimony Sb
antique: very old
-ity sama sema dako
antiseptic mete feki
sima
antitoxin mete vego
antler vito dupo
antonym mete devo /L
anus pigo kivo
anxi-ous voli sima
-ety: worry
any 1 n;aj; pn;(sev-
eral) tuma;(with
negatives use
"tima")
-body 1 domo
-how: anyway
-one:anybody
-place 1 diko
-thing 1 demo
-time 1 dako
-way 1 nade
-where: anyplace
I haven't--money ma
lati tima muso
aorta puso kasa
apart: separate
apartment kelo daro
--house kelo daro
kolo
ape apo /E
apex take pino;take
tuno

apiary vabo zako famo
 -ist vabo zako domo
 apiculture vabo zako
 famo puto
 apiece suta 1
 apologise to A for B
 tuli kasi ale a
 mote i
 a posteriori language
 nevi sako
 --word nevi ribo
 apparent mosi sima;
 lora
 apostrophe take tsi
 apothecary: druggist
 apparatus toke daro
 apparel: clothing
 appear/become mosi
 dis- nea mosi
 appease: calm
 appendage: leg; wing
 appendix (book) mani
 lobo liso; (anat)
 vemo gino
 -ectomy vemo gino
 seti puto
 -icitis vemo gino
 sono
 appetite toki liti
 puto
 hearty--! toki poma!
 applau-a toko debe
 puti
 -se toko debe
 apple kasa belo
 -pie kasa belo fi^{do}
 appliance kolo toke
 appl-y: use
 -ied science busi
 tipo
 appointment tabi dako
 appreciate: understand
 approach naka puti
 approximate/ meka
 -ly meka (lia)
 apricot kisa gamo
 belo
 April moso 4
 a priori language nea
 nevi sako
 --word nea nevi
 ribo
 apron pago gelo
 aquarium miko diko
 aqueduct kosa semo

vuso
 aqueous semo (sima)
 --humor oko sapo
 (see: vitreus humor)
 Aquila (astron) kogo
 mako sule
 Arabia araba*
 arbitrary seta seko
 peka
 arc: bow; navo liso
 arch navo liso; (foot)
 teko pado
 archaic: very old
 archeology pigo dako
 tipo
 archer pado domo
 -y pado seko
 archipelago lino lano
 architect koli tipo
 domo
 -ure koli tipo
 arctic (region) nota
 pino vero
 --circle nota pino
 navo
 --ocean nota pino
 lino
 ardent: burning; hot
 arduous: difficult
 area vero
 arena navo vero
 Argentina arga*
 argon Ar
 argue: disagree
 arid: dry
 arise: stand; rise
 arithmetic kesa gafo
 tipo
 ark; Noah's-- ...
 arm/leg/limb fato
 arm v vape puti
 armadillo...
 armament vape puto
 dis- nea vape puto
 armchair fato bito /E
 armed to the teeth (ful-
 ly armed) laso lia
 vape puta
 armistice: peace
 armor bevi Fe
 armory vape kolo
 armpit fato kivo /E
 arms: weapon
 army/soldier sato
 aroma: smell

-tic (chem) nari sima
 around/ pp dela
 --the world in 80
 days dela nato ale
 80 temo
 arrange: plan
 arrest: stop; simo
 neki
 arrive: come
 arrow/ pido
 -head pido kape /E
 ars miti tike
 arsenal...
 arsenic As
 white-- pana As /E
 arson somo seko
 -ist somo seko domo
 art/science tapo
 ale a
 -ist tapo domo
 artery kasa vuso
 -iosclerosis vuso
 vola seko
 brachial-- fato
 kasa
 coronary-- komo
 kasa
 femoral-- fito kasa
 artesian well mea
 semo kivo
 arthritis bibe somo
 article (gram) dona
 dena ribo; (essay)
 memi demo
 definite-- dona
 ribo
 indefinite-- dena
 ribo
 artificial: unnatural
 artillery vapo seko
 as suva (lia); kia (c)
 --big-- suva kosa
 kia
 --for example suko
 lia
 --agreed kia mata
 vuni
 --I kia ma
 --if kia asa
 --regards: about
 --yet ...
 asbestos gamo gelo
 ascertain: climb
 ascertain dona sidi
 ash(es) teto
 -can teto kome

-tray teto ilo
 --Wednesday teto
 temo
 --(tree) teto vito
 --(wood) teto vite
 ashamed; be--of lati
 pemo ale
 ashore; go-- ...
 Asia asia*
 asinine: stupid
 ask/answer kasi
 --A for B kasi ale
 a mote i
 --A a question
 kasi l demo ale a
 --A a few quest-
 ions kasi tuma demo
 ale a
 --A to do B kasi
 ale a to tati i;
 kasi sute a tati i
 --A what he wants
 kasi ale a pivo a
 liti
 --me no questions!
 kasi tima ale ma
 asleep: sleeping
 be--: sleep
 fall-- begin to
 sleep
 asp ...
 asparagus ...
 aspect: appearance
 asphalt bavo gamo
 --road bavo gamo
 nade
 aspirate ake uvi
 aspiration: hope;
 ambition
 aspire: hope
 aspirin aspirin*
 ass aso /E
 assail: attack
 assassin: killer
 assault: attack
 assemble doka temi;
 doka diki
 -y doka temi puto
 assent: agree
 assist: help
 associate: partner;
 helper
 association: group
 American Medical--
 usa tale daro

assume ale kesi /G
 assure: insure
 aster sule bolo
 asterisk sule mano
 astonish: surprise
 astound: surprise
 astragalus teko bibe
 babe /E "ankle bone"
 astrology sule momi
 tipo
 astronomy sule tipo
 asylum vopa kolo
 asymmetrical: unsymme-
 trical
 at pp ale
 --first sight ale
 oki puto
 atheis-m talo peka
 seko
 -t talo peka domo
 Athens atena*
 athlet-e ...
 -ics ...
 Atlantic Ocean kapu
 lino (east of the
 American continent)
 Atlas atlas*
 atlas (maps) kaso lobo
 atmosphere (beto) dano
 -ic pressure dano
 futi puto; dano loti
 puto (see: barometric
 pressure)
 atom/ melo
 -ic bomb melo bomo
 -ic nucleus melo
 vule
 -ic science melo
 tipo
 atrocity: cruelty
 attach: join
 attack ale sani
 attain: touch
 attempt: try
 attend ale te; ale eki;
 peti
 -ing physician ale
 te sima tale
 attention; pay--to peti
 ale
 attenuate: weaken
 attic take kelo
 attire: clothing
 attorney: lawyer
 attract ale fati

-ive: beautiful
 attribute: quality
 auburn: brown; red brown
 auction voni simi
 audacious: fearless
 audible: hearable
 audience eki daro;
 eki puto
 audiofrequency...
 audition: hearing
 auditor-ium eki diko
 -y eki sima
 -y nerve eki seno
 auger viso sivo
 aught: zero
 augment: increase
 au gratin with cheese
 August moso 8
 au jus with juice
 auld lang syne poma
 pigo dako
 au naturel: natural
 aunt/ ido
 au revoir: goodbye
 auricle: ear; (heart)
 komo eko
 aurora borealis: north
 light
 auscultate: listen
 auspice; under the--s
 of fone gardi puto
 fone
 Australia osi*
 Austria osteria /G
 author: writer
 autobiography mea
 savo
 automatic mea saki
 sima
 automobile/airplane
 ato
 autonomous mea simo
 sima
 -y mea simo seko
 autumn mugo dako
 auxiliary soli (sima)
 -language soli sako
 -verb soli tati
 ribo
 avail: use
 avalanche lusa puto
 snow-- seto lusa
 puto
 avenge vengi /Es
 avenue tuka sulo

average pugo sima
 aversion: hate
 aviary mako kolo
 aviation: aeronautics
 avitaminosis nea vio
 seko
 avocado palo belo
 avoid nea tabi
 avoirdupois weight enga
 loti puto
 await A fedi a
 awake v basi
 be-- basi
 away av ile lia
 awful: very bad
 awkward; clumsy
 awl Fe dero
 awning ...
 axe/ riko
 axilla; armpit
 axiom dafo rego
 axis akso
 axle akso
 aye: yes
 azure boto vila

B

baboon kamo apo
 baby bako
 --carriage bako levo
 demo
 bachelor nea davi pamo
 --of arts tapo giro
 --of science tipo
 giro
 bacillus fate bakto
 back// pigo; av ale pigo
 --and forth ale pago
 e pigo
 in--of ale pigo dea
 -bone pigo babe /E
 -ward pigo sima
 -wards pigo lia; ale
 pigo
 bacon nedo kiso
 bacteria bakto
 -ology bakto tipo
 bad/ pema
 bag kome
 -gag mevi kome
 -pipe kome vuso /E
 bake/ beki /E
 -ry beki kolo

balalaika rusa keto
 balance suva loti
 balcony (house) ike
 dimo; (theater) dimo 2
 --seats dimo 2 bito
 bald velo peka
 ball/cube mopo; sphere
 ballet pine ganti puto
 --dancer pine ganti
 pute
 balloon dano mopo
 ballot leki mugo
 Baltic Sea balta lino
 bamboo vito vale
 ban: forbid
 banana bona belo
 band (stripe) bone;
 (music) mavo daro
 bandage gelo bone
 banjo usa keto
 bank (money) muso kolo;
 (river) nalo kiso
 -er muso domo
 bankrupt sulis peka
 banner: flag
 banquet: feast
 bar vano bato
 barber buni domo
 -shop buni kolo
 bare: naked
 barely ...
 bargain: good buy /E
 barium Ba
 bark vito volo; kamo
 debe
 barn sero diko /Esp
 baromet-er dano loti
 demo
 -ric pressure dano
 loti puto
 barracks sito kolo
 barrel navo kome
 barren: empty
 bas-e dafo
 -eball dafo mopo /E
 -ement: cellar
 -is dafo
 -ic dafo (sima)
 bashful ...
 basin ...
 basket tedi kome
 bastard papo peka
 bat sani fate; mako rato
 bath kopo
 -e kopo puti

-ing suit: swim-
 suit
 -robe kopo toso
 -room kopo kelo
 -towel kopo gelo
 battalion domi daro
 battery leko kome
 battle domi
 bay ...
 bayonet vapo veto
 be vi te
 beach gimo kiso
 bead keto mopo
 beam mako naro
 beam ...
 bean salo
 -stalk salo migo
 bear v kapi; (animal)
 velo baso
 beard beso velo
 bearing (mach) ...
 beast: animal
 beat: hit
 beautician velo domo
 beautiful/ugly mosa
 beautyshop velo kolo
 because/ c seta
 --of me seta dea ma
 --of this seta dea
 tu
 become/ vi mesi
 bed sune
 -bug sune zako /E
 -ding sune demo
 -room bisi kelo
 -sheets sune gelo
 -table sune bato/E
 -time sune dako /E
 go to-- tomi ale
 sune
 lie in-- muti ale
 sune
 bee vabo zako
 -swax zako vako
 beef sibo gabo
 -steak sibo tino
 beer biro /E
 beet kasa mago
 beetle dupo zako
 before/after pp mase
 --eating: before meal
 --long: soon
 --meals mase toki
 puto
 --Monday mase meso 1

--sunrise mase sute
 sole pami
 --sunset mase sute
 sole pimi
 --today mase tu
 temo
 --you eat mase sute
 mi toki
 --you is the opera
 pago ale mi mora te
 opero kolo; ale pago
 dea mi mora te opero
 kolo
 beg soli kasi
 begin/end moti
 behalf: on--of ...
 behave: act
 behind pp ale pigo dea
 --you ale pigo dea
 mi
 behold! : see!
 being: person
 human--: person
 Belgium belga*
 believe/doubt dali
 bell bade
 belfry bade diko
 belly: abdomen
 belong to ibi ale
 beloved: sweetheart
 below: under
 belt: stripe
 bench bona bito
 bend kini
 beneath: under
 benefit: help
 Bengali bengala*
 benzene C6H6
 Bering Sea beringa*
 lino
 Berlin berlin
 berry kesa belo
 berth ...
 beryllium Be
 beside ale kiso dea;
 naka ale
 -s: also
 best take poma
 bet ...
 betray ...
 betrothal ...
 better masa poma
 --do it now masa
 poma tati tu pama!
 between: among
 beverage teki demo

beware: be careful
 beyond ...
 bib beso gelo
 bible talo lobo
 bibliography lobo varo
 bicycle 2 levo
 bid sami tuki
 big: large
 bile/ riso
 bill (cost) suki pito
 -fold ...
 --of fare: menu
 billion// tumo
 -aire tumo sima domo
 bind: tie
 bio (px) buso
 -logy buso tipo
 bird/fish mako
 birth kapi puto
 -day kapi temo
 -rate kapi sale
 give--to kapi
 bishop roma taso
 biscuit: cracker
 bit: small quantity
 --by--: slowly
 a little-- small
 quantity
 bitch meta kamo
 bite deni /o
 bitter//leta
 bituminous coal vela
 bavo
 black/ pina
 -board pina luvo
 -coffee pina tako
 -mail pina posto /E
 -smith Fe domo
 bladder/ stigo
 blade (knife, grass) mugo
 blame gobi
 blank: empty
 blanket gelo tose
 wool-- valo tose
 bleed tobo puti
 bless/curse sovi
 blind oki peka
 venetian-- ...
 window-- ...
 blister volo femo
 block: street
 --of wood ...
 blockade ...
 blonde: yellow hair
 blood/lymph tobo
 -clot tobo lake

-coagulation tobo
 lake puto
 -hound tobo kamo
 -transfusion tobo
 deti puto
 -vessel tobo vuso
 bloom: flower
 blot: spot
 -ter: ting paper
 tume pape
 blouse: shirt
 blow zino puti
 blue//vila
 blunt: dull
 blush: redden
 board guba vite
 --of education sadi
 puto daro
 -ing house toki bisi
 kolo
 -ing school bisi
 sadi diko
 boast ...
 boat: ship
 body puso
 -guard domo gardi
 pute
 boil: cook
 bold: brave
 Bolivia boliva*
 bolt mota viso
 bomb/rocket bomo /E
 -ard bomo puti
 -er bomo ito
 Bombay bomba*
 bond/ skelo
 bone/joint/ligament
 babe
 book/notebook lobo
 -dealer lobo domo
 -keeping: account-
 tancy
 -store lobo kolo
 -worm ...
 boomerang pigo fate
 boot bona time
 borax B4 /HEB407
 border: edge
 --upon: touch
 bore: hole
 boric acid H3BO3
 boring: uninteresting
 born; be-- te kapi
 boron B
 borrow// nevi
 bosom: breast; chest
 boss: master

botany biso tipo
 -ic garden biso selo
both tama 2
 --of us tama²dea
 mata
 --of whom dea sio
 tama 2
bother nea zuva puti
 -some;uncomfortable
bottle nole
bottom/ tike
boulevard:wide street
bound:jump
 -ary:edge
bouquet bolo daro
bourgeois:middle class
bovine sibo sima
bow/arrow pado
 -legged pado fito /E
bowels:intestine
bowl:cup
box mepo kome; v toko
 domi
 -er toko domi pute
 --seats kelo bito
boy/girl/child kato
 (about 3 to 17 yrs)
boycott nea sumi
bracelet fato navo
bracket (printing)
 nivo pado mano
Brahma brama*
braid:weave
Braille alphabet pane
 fale
brain/nerve sono
brake (auto) neki demo
branch fate /o
brandy vino vano
brass kusa Cu
brassiere galo kome
brave somi peka
bravo!:very good!
Brazil braza*
bread/cake fado
break/ biki
breakfast/lunch/sup
 nati
 to eat-- nati
 I had eggs for-- ma
 nati teve
breast/nipple galo
breath niro dano
breathe ati /G "at-
 men"
breeze vela zino

bribe lesi kosi
brick mero
 -layer mero domo
bride mesi filo
 -groom mesi falo
bridge dane nade;
 (cardgame)....
brief:short
 -case lebo kome
bright:strong;intelli-
 gent
Bright's disease:neph-
 ritis
brine:salt water;sea
 water
bring kusi
Britain brita*
broad:wide
 -cast vamo paki
broccoli vala bolo
brochure kesa lobo
broil:roast
bromide Br sano
bromine Br
bronch-us kemo vuso
 -opneumonia vuso
 kemo somo
 -itis kemo vuso somo
bronze topa Cu
brook kesa nalo
broom fate delo
broth:thin soup
brothel luto kolo
brother/sister/sibling
 amo
 -hood amo seko
 -in-law amo ale simo
 /E
brow:forehead
brown/gray topa
bruise...
brush/ delo
bubble/ femo
bucket:pail
bud mugo noto
Budapest budapesa*
Buddha buda*
budget veti varo
Buenos Aires buenos
 aires
buff:yellow brown
buffalo usa sibo
bugle sato dupo
bug:insect
build koli /o
 -er koli pute

-ing;house
bulb(plants) mopo mago
electric-- leko mopo
Bulgaria bulga*
bull mota sibo
bullet/ vipo
bulletin luvo pito
 --board pito luvo
bunch:pile
bungalow dir... lo
bungle...
buoy foli
bureau:of...
 -crazy k...
 -crat kul...
burn tuni
burst:explode
bury pobi
bus suli ato
 -depot:bus stat...
 -station suli at...
 diko
 -stop suli ato nek...
 ...a vito
bu...
but...
 -sho...
butter/
buttocks
button lado
 -hole lado...
 -hook lado k...
 un- a shirt von...
 lado dea saro
 --up a shirt vend...
 lado dea saro
bu.../trade sami
 ...fone
 ...dito
 --and...
 later
 --the...
 close--:

cannon kosa vapo
canoe vito pevo
canteloupe kisa lone
canvas pevo gelo
cap:hat; cover
capable kami sima
cape skapo toso
capillary velo vuso
capital(money) kosa
 muso
 -ism kosa muso seko
 -ist kosa muso domo
capital(chief) kape;a
 A kape a
 ...ity kape tane
 ...ter kape file
 ...kape kolo
 ...i dito
 ...so pile
 ...y) daro kape;
 ...kape
cap...
 ...ta domo
car...ato
caral...o
carbo...o
carbo...o
 -di...
 ...te
 CO3
 4
 cam
 cam

carpenter vite domo
carpet dimo gelo
carriage levo demo
carrot kisa mago
carry/wear bovi
cart 2 levo demo
cartilage/ kesto
cartoon ...
carve gide seti
case(box)...
 (law)...
 (event)sali puto
 (grammar)siko diko
in--: if
in that---...
cash:money
 -ier muso fego
 --register ...
casket pobi kome
cast:throw
 -iron gide Fe
castle sora kolo
castrate luto seti
casual...
 -ty...
cat/ kimo
catalog demo varo
catch/ tisi
catchup...
caterpillar velo vemo
catfish kimo miko /E
catgut baso gino
cathedral ...
catheter vuso vuso
cathode mini kiso
catholic...
cation mini melo
cattle/ sibo
 -man sibo domo
Caucasian pana domo
chuliflower bolo povo
 use seta puti; seta
 ...to
... buna seko
 ...hole
 ...rusa teve
 ...stop
 .../floor damo
 ...te...
 ...al boto(sima)
 ...l.) dike
 ...fo kelo
 ...obi diko
 ...afi puto

botany biso tipo
 -ic garden biso selo
 both tama 2
 --of us tama² dea
 mata
 --of whom dea sio
 tama 2
 bother nea zuva puti
 -some:uncomfortable
 bottle nole
 bottom/ tike
 boulevard:wide street
 bound:jump
 -ary:edge
 bouquet bolo daro
 bourgeois:middle class
 bovine sibo sima
 bow/arrow pado
 -legged pado fito /E
 bowels:intestine
 bowl:cup
 box mepo kome; v toko
 domi
 -er toko domi pute
 --seats kelo bito
 boy/girl/child kato
 (about 3 to 17 yrs)
 boycott nea sumi
 bracelet fato navo
 bracket (printing)
 nivo pado mano
 Brahma brama*
 braid:weave
 Braille alphabet pane
 fale
 brain/nerve sono
 brake (auto) neki demo
 branch fate /o
 brandy vino vano
 brass kusa Cu
 brassiere galo kome
 brave somi peka
 bravo:very good;
 Brazil braza*
 bread/cake fado
 break/ biki
 breakfast/lunch/sup
 nati
 to eat-- nati
 I had eggs for-- ma
 nati teve
 breast/nipple galo
 breath niro dano
 breathe ati /G "at-
 men"
 breeze vela zino

bribe lesi kosi
 brick mero
 -layer mero domo
 bride mesi filo
 -groom mesi falo
 bridge dane nade;
 (cardgame)....
 brief:short
 -case lebo kome
 bright:strong;intelli-
 gent
 Bright's disease:neph-
 ritis
 brine:salt water;sea
 water
 bring kusi
 Britain brita*
 broad:wide
 -cast vamo paki
 broccoli vala bolo
 brochure kesa lobo
 broil:roast
 bromide Br sano
 bromine Br
 bronch-us kemo vuso
 -opneumonia vuso
 kemo somo
 -itis kemo vuso somo
 bronze topa Cu
 brook kesa nalo
 broom fate delo
 broth:thin soup
 brothel luto kolo
 brother/sister/sibling
 amo
 -hood amo seko
 -in-law amo ale simo
 /E
 brow:forehead
 brown/gray topa
 bruise...
 brush/ delo
 bubble/ femo
 bucket:pail
 bud mugo noto
 Budapest budapesa*
 Buddha buda*
 budget veti varo
 Buenos Aires buenos
 aires
 buff:yellow brown
 buffalo usa sibo
 bugle sato dupo
 bug:insect
 build koli /o
 -er koli pute

-ing:house
 bulb(plants) mopo mago
 electric-- leko mopo
 Bulgaria bulga*
 bull mota sibo
 bullet/ vipo
 bulletin luvo pito
 --board pito luvo
 bunch:pile
 bungalow dina kolo
 bungle...
 buoy foli bade
 bureau:office
 -cracy kulo seko
 -crat kulo seko domo
 burn tuni
 burst:explode;break
 bury pobi
 bus suli ato
 -depot;bus station
 -station suli ato
 diko
 -stop suli ato neki
 diko
 bush kesa vito
 -y...
 business gato
 -card gato vubo
 -man gato domo
 busy diga
 but c bua
 butcher gabo domo
 -shop gabo kolo
 butter/cheese palo
 buttocks miti tike
 button lado
 -hole lado kivo
 -hook lado kubo
 un- a shirt voni
 lado dea saro
 --up a shirt veni
 lado dea saro
 buy/sell/trade sami
 by pp(agency) fone
 -evening ale lito
 pago
 --nightfall:by eve-
 ning
 --myself fone mea
 --and--:a little
 later
 --the hour:each hour
 close--:near here

C

c(letter) tse
 cab;taxicab
 cabbage kape povo
 cabin kelo; kelo kolo
 cabinet(furniture)...
 (political)...
 cable daro keto
 -gram:telegram
 cacao tree topa lota
 vito
 cactus dero mugo
 cadaver keni puso
 caddy golfo kato
 cadmium Cd
 Caesarkaesa*
 cafe:restaurant
 caffein tako vogo
 cage baso kome
 bird- mako kome
 cake/ fido
 calamity kosa beda
 seko
 calcium Ca
 calculate gifu /o
 calculus sale tipo
 calendar tomo varo
 calf bako sibo
 call kupi
 calm/ sipu
 cam teve levo
 camel lake pigo
 camera foto demo
 camp mane diko
 -fire mane diko
 somo
 can(be able to) kami
 can(container) Fe
 kome
 -opener Fe kome
 voni pute
 Canada kanada*
 canal semo nade
 canary dori mako
 cancel:mullify
 cancer pema lake
 candle vako fate
 -stick vako fate
 kome
 candy vabo demo
 cane pesi fate
 -sugar fate vabo
 canine tooth oko deno
 cannibal mea toki
 pute

cannon kosa vapo
 canoe vito pevo
 canteloupe kisa lone
 canvas pevo gelo
 cap: hat; cover
 capable kami sima
 cape skapo toso
 capillary velo vuso
 capital(money) kosa
 muso
 -ism kosa muso seko
 -ist kosa muso domo
 capital(chief) kape;aj
 --A kape a
 --city kape tane
 --letter kape file
 capitol kape kolo
 capon seti dito
 capsule vuso pile
 captain(army) daro kape;
 (boat) pevo kape
 capture: catch
 -tive tisi puta domo
 car levo demo; ato
 caramel tuni vabo
 carbohydrate CH
 carbon C
 --dioxide CO₂
 -ate of soda Na₂CO₃
 -ic acid H₂CO₃
 --monoxide CO
 --paper C pape
 --tetrachloride CCl₄
 carburetor luko pute
 card vubo
 -board vubo vite
 business-- gato vubo
 calling-- devo vubo
 playing--s paski vubo
 post- posto vubo
 cardiac komo; aj
 --arrest komo neki
 puto
 cardinal number pago
 galo
 care ...
 careful buna
 careless nea buna
 career ...
 caress tosi tali
 cargo: freight
 carnation rosa bolo
 carnivorous gabo toki
 sima
 carol kava mivo
 carotid artery dino kasa

carpenter vite domo
 carpet dimo gelo
 carriage levo demo
 carrot kisa mago
 carry/wear bovi
 cart 2 levo demo
 cartilage/ kesto
 cartoon ...
 carve gide seti
 case(box)...
 (law)...
 (event)sali puto
 (grammar)siko diko
 in--: if
 in that--...
 cash: money
 -ier muso fego
 --register ...
 casket pobi kome
 cast: throw
 -iron gide Fe
 castle sora kolo
 castrate luto seti
 casual...
 -ty...
 cat/ kimo
 catalog demo varo
 catch/ tisi
 catchup...
 caterpillar velo vemo
 catfish kimo miko /E
 catgut baso gino
 cathedral ...
 catheter vuso vuso
 cathode mini kiso
 catholic...
 cation mini melo
 cattle/ sibo
 -man sibo domo
 Caucasian pana domo
 cauliflower bolo povo
 cause seta puti; seta
 puto
 caution buna seko
 cave: hole
 caviar rusa teve
 cease: stop
 ceiling/floor damo
 celebrate...
 celestial boto(sima)
 cell(biol.) dike
 cellar dafo kelo
 cemetery pobi diko
 censor...
 census domo gafi puto
 cent/ meko

center: middle
centigrade giro seo
 20° C 20 giro seo
centimeter sale seo
 meto
centipede seo fito
central pugo; aj
centrifugal ile pugo
 sima
centripetal ale pugo
 sima
century seo tomo
cereal sero /E
cerebellum kesa sono
ceremony...
certain: sure
 -ly: surely
 -ty dona seko
certificate dona pito
certify...
cervical dino; aj
chain/link rado
chair/ bito
 -man bito domo /E
chalk vela gamo
champagne sode vino
chance...
 by-- sali lia
change neri /a
chapter lobo liso
character ...
charcoal C vite
charge...
charm...
charter...
chase posi fedi
chat...
cheap nea suki sima
cheat// lesi
check memi muso; suki
 pito; v bedi
 baggage-- kome mano
cheek/chin boso
cheer...
cheerful: happy
cheers!(good luck)
 boda!
cheese/ pilo
chemical/element bovo
 -istry bovo tipo
 -ist bovo tipo domo
cherry kasa gamo belo
chest/abdomen tone;
 thorax
 --of drawers...
chicken/ dito

chickenpox...
chief kape; aj
 -ly kape lia /E
child(boy or girl) kuto;
 (offspring) tuso
chimney sumo vuso
chin/ beso
China kaina*
chip: flake
chlorine Cl
chloroform CHCl₃
chlorophyll biso vala
chocolate topa lota
choice leki puto
choir dori daro
choke...
cholelithiasis riso
 gamo
choose: elect
chop riko puti
Christ krista*
 -en devo puti
 -ian krista domo
 -ian name pago devo
 -ianity krista seko
 -mas krista dako
chromium Cr
chronic: long
chum: friend
church talo kolo
cider(apple juice) kasa
 belo sapo
cigar/cigarette ago
 -ette/ igo
circle/square navo
circular navo sima
circulate...
circumcise navo seti /L
circumference navo dego
circumflex accent...
circumstance...
circus navo gabi puto
cirrhosis of the liver
 raso seko
cistern...
citizen ramo
city/country tane
civics ramo tipo
civil ramo; aj
 --war ramo koso
 --rights ramo sara
 demo
 -ize...
 -ized...
 -ization...
claim...

clam...
clarinet pina fate
class lanto; sidi
 daro
 -ify lanto puti
 -room sidi kelo
clavicle dino babe
claw mako koro; baso
 koro; kubo koro
clean/dirty posa
clear/opaque lora
clerk kulo domo
clever: intelligent
climate tomo dano
climb bosa tomi
clock pako demo
close/ veni;
 (near) naka
closet(clothes)...
clot(blood) tobo lake
cloth/ gelo
clothe...
clothes(clothing) bevi
 demo
cloud favo
club(social) sosa daro;
 (stick) fate;
 -s(cards) mugo
 ace of-- mugo 1
clumsy/ gena
cluster: group
coagulate lake puti
cooperate doka saki
coal/oil bavo
coarse: rough
coast lino kiso
coat/hat toso
cobalt Co
cobweb zako gelo
cock(rooster) mota dito
cockroach kolo zako
cocoa: cacao
coffin pobi kome
coconut kape vule
code...
coffee/tea tako
coffin pobi kome
cognac franka vano
cogwheel deno levo
coin mine muso
coke C bavo
cold//sipa; sipa tila
 seko
 I have a-- ma te
 sipa tila
catch a-- mesi sipa

tila
collaborate: cooperate
collar dino bone
 -bone dino babe
collect doka diki
college: university
collie nodo kamo /Es
colon kosa gino /E
 (punct) tsa tsa
 semi- tsa tsi
colony...
 -ize...
color pate /o
 -ed person: negro
colt bako sabo
column(of building)...
 (newspaper)...
comb/brush dolo
come/ vi temi
 --in! ale!
 --back temi ale pigo
 --to(ward) me temi
 ale ma
comfort zuva seko
 -able zuva
comma/ tsi n
command goli
commerce: trade
commission...
committee saki daro
commodity sumi demo
common: normal
 -sense...
communistic/democratic
 koma
 -m koma seko
 -t koma domo
companion doka domo
company gato daro;
 (army) sito daro
 Smith Co. smit daro
compare doka leti
 --A with B doka leti
 a ale i
compass nota todo
 --needle nota todo
compete...
competent: capable
complain...
complete: whole; end v
complex/ tera
complexion: face
compose...
compound word doka
 ribo
comprehend: understand

comrade: friend
conceive kivo sima
concern ibi ale
 -ing pp ibe /i
concert gabi mavo
concrete...
conclude: end
 -sion meti puto
condemn: blame
condition...
conduct: lead
 -or: leader
cone pino fate
confer...
 -ence...
confess fesi /E
confirm: affirm
congenital kapi; aj
congress: meeting
conjugate(grammar) kini
conjunction noto ribo
conjunctiva oko pana
 -itis oko pana somo
connect doka puti
conscious tami sima
 be--of tami ibe
consent: agree
consider...
 -ate...
consist of: have
consonant ona debe
constant: continuous
constellation sule daro
constipation...
constitution(polit)...
contagious: infectious
contain: have
container kome
content...
 -ment...
 -s lati varo
contest...
continent beto lano
continue/stop noki
 -uous noki sima
contract(agreement);
 (shrink) kesa puti;
 (catch)
control: direct
convent talo imo kolo
convention: meeting
converse with doka poti
 ale
 -sation doka poti
 puto
convex loko sima

convince...
cook/bake boki; boil
 (chef) boki pute
 -ie biki fido
cool pugo sipa
cooperate doka saki
copper Cu
copulative verb noto
 tati ribo
copy kopi /E
 (of a book)...
 -right kopi gardi
cord keto
corn kusa sero
cornea gime volo
corner tuno
 -stone tuno gamo
corporal(army)...
corporation skolo
 daro
 Smith Inc. smit
 skolo daro
corpse keni puso
correct/wrong sopa
correspond(by letter)
 pito puti
cost suki; suki puto
 -ly suki sima
 how much does this
 --? pivo tu suki?
 this --s 50 cents
 tu suki 50 meko
costume...
cosy: comfortable
cottage kesa kolo
cotton/ vilo
couch sune bito
cough tusi /"pertus-
 sis"
 --medicine tusi
 vogo
could (sati) kami
council...
counsel: advise
count gafi /o
counter...
country/ nito; nation
county/ stito
couple: pair
coupon...
courageous: fearless
course...
 of-- dona lia
 of--not dona lia ne
 in the--of ...
court simo diko

cousin kuse /E
 cover tose /o
 cow sibo; meta sibo
 -boy sibo kato /E
 coward somi pute
 cracker biki fado
 cradle: crib
 cramp...
 crawl...
 crazy: insane
 cream/ bine
 crease: bend
 create: make
 creature: animal
 credible dali kama
 credit...
 credulous dali sima
 creek kesa nalo
 creep...
 cremate teto puti
 crescendo fosa puto
 crib bako sune
 crime simo sepa puto
 -inal simo sepa pute
 cripple...
 crisis...
 crochet...
 crook: thief
 -ed/ skina
 crop...
 cross medo
 -bow medo pado /E
 -wise medo lia
 crowd kosa daro
 crown kogo teso
 crude: rough
 cruel/ dema
 crumb kesa liso
 -le...
 crush futi biki
 crust...
 crutch...
 cry/ kivi /a
 crystal kriso /E
 cube/ mepo
 -ic meter mepo meto
 cucumber bona lone
 cuff...
 cultivate...
 cunning: intelligent
 cup/saucer alo
 -board...
 curare pido vego
 cure tala puti
 curious...
 curl...
 current: river

curse/ sevi
 curtain geti gelo
 curve navo liso
 cushion kuso /E
 custom...
 -house...
 cut/seti
 cutaneous volo; aj
 cute...
 cutlet...
 veal-- bako sibo tino
 cyclone vori zino
 cylinder navo fate
 cyst...
 cystic duct riso vuso
 czar rusa kogo

D

d(letter) di
 dagger deti sivo
 daily suta temo; temo; aj
 --newspaper temo sali
 mugo
 dairy bane; aj
 daisy...
 dam neki luvo
 damage sepa puti
 damn: curse
 --you! sevi mi!
 --it! God--it! sevi tu
 damp: wet
 dance ganti
 danger vepa seko
 -ous/ vepa
 dare nea somi
 -ing: fearless
 dark nea dobe; aj
 -ness nea dobe
 a--night nea dobe lito
 darling tosi domo; tosi
 puta
 date (moso) temo
 what is today's--?
 pivo temo te?
 today is January 2
 tu te moso 1 temo 2
 dative case piki diko
 daughter// tiso
 -in-law tiso ale simo
 dawn: sunrise
 day/ (24 hours) temo
 day/night lato
 day/ (of the week) meso
 dead keni puta
 -ly: killing
 he is-- mu te keni

puta
 --men tell no tales
 keni puta pamo ne
 poti
 deaf eki peka
 deal...
 dear: expensive
 (in letters) moli
 --John moli dzhan
 death keni puto
 -ly keni sima
 debate: argue
 debit: debt
 debt nuvi puto
 -or nuvi pute
 decay: rot
 deceive: cheat
 December moso 12
 decent: good
 decide meti soki
 decimal/ sile; aj
 deck pevo dimo
 --of cards pio dea
 vubo
 lower-- tike dimo
 top-- take dimo
 upper-- take dimo
 declare: show
 declension (ribo) kini
 puto
 decompose: rot
 decorate...
 decrease: lessen
 decree: decision
 dedicate A to B pomo
 kosi a ale 1
 deed: act
 deep/shallow taku aj
 deer fedo
 defeat...
 defect: error
 defend: guard
 defer...
 deficit...
 define dego lami
 -ition dego lami
 puto
 definite: sure
 --article dona ribo
 defy: disobey
 degree giro
 B.S.-- tipo giro
 M.D.-- trino giro
 98° F 98 giro enga
 37° C 37 giro seo
 delay: slow
 deligate paki domo

delegation paki daro
 delicacy lapi demo
 delicate: weak; tasty
 delicious: tasty
 delicatessen lapi demo
 kolo
 delight: pleasure
 -ed to meet you!
 sama moli!
 delinquent soma pema
 pute
 juvenile -cy soma
 pema seko
 deliver: send
 delta greka di
 demand...
 demi px...
 democratic/ kema
 -t kema domo
 -cy kema seko
 demolish: break
 demonstrate: show
 -tive adjective gabi
 gife ribo
 -tive pronoun gabi
 mote ribo
 Denmark denima*
 denominator sale tike
 denounce...
 dense: thick
 dental deno; aj
 -ist deno tale
 -istry deno trino
 -ure mela deno /E
 deny ne puti
 -ial ne puto
 depart: go
 -ure tomi puto
 department vesi liso
 -store...
 --of defense...
 --of state...
 depend ale geti
 deposit: put
 deprive...
 depth: deepness
 deputy: agent
 derive ile temi
 -d word ile temi
 ribo
 -ative word ile temi
 ribo
 it is -d from Eng-
 lish tu te ile temi
 ile enga
 dermatology volo trino
 -ist volo tale

descend besa tomi
 describe ibe memi
 desert gimo lano
 deserve: earn
 design: plan
 desire: want
 desk memi bato /E
 despair meti poki
 desperado: criminal
 desperate: hopeless
 despise nea bosu
 despite pp mete ale
 dessert meti toki demo
 destine...
 -y...
 destination mevi gole
 destroy: break
 detail...
 detect: find
 -ive...
 determine meti diki
 detour dela nade
 deuce...
 --of clubs mugo 2
 develop/ bimi
 deviate ile vori
 device: tool; machine;
 plan
 devil/ tilo
 -fish tilo miko /E
 devote...
 -d...
 devour nola toki
 devout...
 dev lito semo
 diabetes vabo tila seko
 -ic vabo tila
 diagnose deka tami
 -is deka tami puto
 diagram lami lomi; lami
 lomi puto
 dial gafo pise
 dialect ile sako
 dialogue: conversation
 diameter dola pano
 diamond pana game
 diaper bako gelo
 diaphragm/o/ kumo
 (anatomy; camera; etc)
 diarrhea semo dodo
 diary temo lobo /Es
 dice tasi mepo /Es
 dictate pito poti
 -or(polit.)...
 -orship...
 dictionary ribo lobo
 did(aux verb) sati

die/ keni
 die (tool)...
 die (singular of
 "dice")
 diet temo toki demo
 differ: be different
 different// nera
 difficult/ kina
 dig goti
 digest gani /o
 digit/ gifo
 dignified...
 digraph 2 file daro
 dike...
 diligent: industrious
 dilute: thin
 dim: weak
 dime 10 usa meko mine
 dimension: size;
 measurement
 dimple bosu kivo
 din: noise
 dine: eat; sup
 dine// muti (sup)
 dining room toki kelo
 dinner muti puto
 dip...
 diphthong 2 debe daro
 diploma...
 diplomacy...
 -t...
 direct pidi /o
 -or pidi pute
 -ory devo varo
 movie--or kino pidi
 pute
 telephone--ory fono
 lobo /E
 dirigible dano pevo
 dirt pesa seko
 dirty/ pesa
 disable...
 -ility...
 -ed...
 disadvantage pigo liso
 /G "Nachteil"
 disagree nea vuni
 -able...
 disallow: forbid
 disappear nea mosi
 disappoint...
 -ed...
 disapprove...
 disarm nea vape puti
 -ament nea vape puto
 disbelieve: doubt
 disc: dish

discard ile tasi /Es
 discharge...
 disciple: follower
 discipline...
 discomfort nea zuva seko
 disconnect: separate
 discontent: unhappy
 discount ile gafi
 discourage meti poki
 discover puka koti
 discuss tasi ilo
 discuss ibe poti
 disease tila seko
 disgrace: shame
 disgust...
 dish ilo
 dishonest nea vuti kama
 dishonor: shame
 disinfect nea feki
 dislike: hate
 disloyal...
 dismal...
 dismay...
 dismiss ile paki
 disobey nea runi
 disorder...
 dispatch...
 disperse deka diki
 display: show
 displeasure: anger
 disprove...
 dispute: argue
 disregard nea peti ale
 dissect voni seti
 dissolve liki /o
 distance nika seko
 -t : far
 distinct: clear
 distinguish lora oki
 distribute vesi kosi
 district: area
 distrust nea vuti
 disturb: move
 ditch maso kavo
 ditto marks...
 dive taku pusi
 diverse: different
 divide/ vesi
 --A by B vesi a fone
 1
 --A in half vesi a fone 2
 --A into 2 parts vesi a ale 2 liso
 a house --d must

fall vesi puta kolo
 aki pimi
 divine talo sima
 division(math)vesi puto;
 (army)...
 divorce/ divi /E
 -e(male or female)
 divi domo
 dizzy...
 do: act;(interr. part.)
 tio
 I can--it ma kami
 tati tu
 --you understand? tio
 mi timi?
 dock...
 doctor/nurse tale /a
 document...
 doe meta fedo
 dog/cat kamo
 -fish kamo miko /E
 Dogstar(Sirius) kamo
 sule /E
 doll paski bako
 dollar/cent moko
 dome mopo take
 domestic(referring to
 a farm) famo;aj;
 (referring to a house)
 kolo; aj
 --animal famo baso;
 kolo baso
 Dominican Republic
 domina*
 donate: give
 donkey: ass
 doom...
 door/window tago
 -keeper(-man) tago
 domo /E
 -knob tago toko
 dope ...
 dormant:sleeping
 dormitory bisi kelo
 kolo
 dorsal:back; aj
 --fin pigo reso
 dose leti gafe
 dot:point
 double 2 sima
 --bed 2 sima sune
 doubt/ dili
 -ful dili sima
 -less dili peka /E
 without--:doubtless
 dough...
 -nut pefi navo

dove keso mako
 down/ pp besa; av
 doze: sleep
 dozen: 12
 2--: 24
 Dr.(of healing arts)
 tale
 --Smith tale smit
 draft: wind; (money)
 muso pito
 drag:pull
 dragon...
 -fly todo zako
 drain:empty
 drake mota dato
 drama...
 drape(s):curtain
 draw(a picture) lomi
 -- a map:make a map;
 draw a map
 -ing lomi puto;
 (picture) feto
 drawer bate kome
 drawing room:living
 room
 dread:fear
 dream bisi soki; bisi
 savo
 dress/ tepe;(get
 dressed) ale diki
 get--ed! ale diki!
 get un-ed!ile diki!
 dressing(for salads)...
 dressmaker tepe domo
 drift...
 drill kivo toke
 drink/ teki; teki demo
 drive(a car,etc)dari
 /E
 -er dari pute
 -er's license dari
 mano
 -in-movie ato kino
 -in-restaurant ato
 toki kolo
 drizzle desa soto
 droll:funny
 --other suta era
 drop(of liquid)like /o
 drop(let fall) pimi
 dropper like demo
 drought soto peka seko
 drown feli keni
 drowsy:sleepy
 drug/poison vogo
 -gist vogo domo
 -store vogo kolo
 drum dumo /E

ear- eko dumo
 drunk alko sima
 -ard alko domo
 dry/wet toma
 duck/chicken dato
 duct: tube
 dude...
 due...
 -s...
 duel 2 domo koso
 duet 2 mavo
 duke...
 dull/ tisa
 dumb(mute) poti peka;
 (stupid) siva
 dunce siva domo
 dung: feces
 -- a map:make a map;
 dungeon...
 duplicate: copy
 during some pp
 dusk: sunset
 -y: black/ash
 dust zilo
 -particle zilo liso
 -y zilo sima
 Dutch neda; aj
 -man neda domo
 duty...
 be on -- ...
 -iful: obedient
 dwarf ...
 dwell: live
 -ing: house; abode
 dynamite...
 dynamo leko baki pute
 dye gelo pate
 dysentery : diarrhea
 dying keni sima
 he is -- mu keni

E

e(letter) e
 each suta; pn
 --one suta l
 --other suta era
 eager...
 eagle kogo mako
 ear/ eko
 -drum eko dumo
 -ring eko navo
 earl...
 early vuda
 earn/spend voti
 earnest:serious
 in--:seriously

I am in-- ma te faga
 earth(planet)/ beto;
 (soil) maso
 -ly...
 -quake beto tsadi puto
 -worm maso vemo /E
 easy/difficult kana
 --chair siki bito /Es
 east/west kapu aj; n
 Easter krista bolo dako
 eat/drink toki
 eau de cologne nari semo
 ebony pina vite
 echo pigo debe
 eclipse pina puto
 --of the moon pina
 sele
 --of the sun pina sole
 economic...
 -ical...
 -ics ...
 -ize...
 -y...
 Ecuador ekua*
 eczema spano volo
 ed sx puta
 add- mani puta
 brown- topa puta
 edge dego
 edit nida memi
 -ion...
 -itor nida memi pute
 -itorial...
 educate: teach
 -ion...
 eel keto miko
 effect fini puto
 -ive:practical
 efficient:capable
 effort: work
 egg/ teve
 --omelette teve fido
 fried--s pefi teve
 hard-boiled--s vola
 teve
 medium-boiled--s pugo
 teve
 soft-boiled--s vela
 teve
 3-minute--s 3 piko
 teve
 poached--s semo teve
 scrambled--s besu teve
 eh ola
 eight 8(mui)
 either: or

--A or B dui a dui
 i
 elastic muva
 elbow fato bibe
 elder...
 elect leki /E
 electric leko;aj /E
 --current leko nalo
 -ity leko /E
 electrify leko puti
 electro px ...
 -cute leko kovi
 -de leko kiso
 -n mini leko
 -nics mini leko
 tipo
 elegant...
 element/ bevo
 -ary: simple
 -ary school:grammar
 school
 elephant migo naro
 elevate: lift
 -or(British;lift)
 pami pute
 eleven ll (baba baba)
 elf...
 eliminate:subtract;
 exclude
 ellipse teve navo
 elope...
 else...
 -where...
 embarrass: shame
 embassy nito fego seko
 embers...
 embezzle:steal
 emblem...
 embrace fato puti
 embroider pate todi
 emerald vala game
 emetic guni vogo
 emigrate ile mevi
 -nt ile mevi pute
 emotion:feeling
 emperor nato kogo
 empire nato kogo lano
 employ busi; saki
 kosi
 -ee: worker
 -er saki kosi pute
 empty/ peka
 enable kami puti
 enamel...
 enchant...
 encircle navo puti

enclose ake veni
-ure ake veni demo
encore!: again!
encourage poki kosi
encyclopedia tami lobo
end/ meti; meti kiso;
meti puto
-less meti peka
endorse...
endure: suffer;(last)
 ...
enemy/ meke
energy: strength
-etic: strong
enforce...
engage...
-d(betrothed) davi
tuki puto
-ment davi tuki puto
engine paro
-er paro tipo domo
-ering paro tipo
England enga*
-ish enga (sako)
-ish Channel enga
semo nade
-ish-speaking indi-
vidual enga sako
domo
-ishman enga domo
engrave: carve
enjoy pomi
enlarge kosa puti
enlighten...
enlist...
enliven koni puti
enormous: very big
enough: sufficient
enquire: ask
enroll...
entangle...
enter ake tomi
entertain: amuse
enthusiasm sapa vuka
puto
entire: whole
-ly correct laso
sopa
entitle...
entrance(sign) ake
(nade); (act) ake
tomi puto
entrust A to B...
enumerate gafo puti
envelope pito kome
environment...

envoy: delegate
envy...
enzyme gane
epic...
epidemic daro tila seko
epilepsy pimi tila seko
/G "Fallsucht"
epoch: era
equal suva; suva puti
equator beto navo
equip...
-ment nedi demo
era dako vero
erase ike buri
erect...
erg(physics)...
ermine(fur) ...
err puni
-onious puni sima
-or puni puto
errand...
erythrocyte kasa dike
escape...
Eskimo eskimo*
--dog eskimo kamo /E
esophagus gano vuso
especial: special
essay: article
essence...
essential: important
establish...
esteem...
estimate...
estrogen...
et cetera e masa
etch...
eternal sata sima
-ity sata seko
ether(C₂H₅)₂O...
ethic(s)...
-ical...
Ethiopia etiopa*
etiology seta seko
etiquette...
etymology ribo tipo
eumuch seti pamo
euphonious poma debe
sima
-y poma debe
Europe eropa*
evade...
eve: evening
-ning lito pago
-ning gown muti tepe
even: level;(not odd)..

--if...
--now...
event sali puto
at all--s...
eventual...
ever: always
-green(tree) sata
vala; n
-lasting...
ever sx ...
when...
where...
every: each; all
-body tama domo
--hour suta pako
--minute counts suta
piko bani pota
-one: everybody
-thing tama demo
-time suta dako
-where suta diko;
tama diko
evil: badness
evolution bimbi tipo
ewe meta nodo
ex px ...
exact/approximate
moka
-ly right moka sopa
-ly 8 o'clock moka
pako 8
-ly 8 hours moka 8
pako
exaggerate...
examine dine oki /G
"untersuchen"
example: sample
for-- suko lia
excel...
excellent: very good
except: but not
-ion...
-ional: abnormal
with the -ion of; but
not
exchange: change
bill of--...
rate of--...
stock--: stock market
excited/calm sapu aj /a
exclaim...
exclamation mark ola
mano
exclude ike veni
-sive ike veni sima
-ing ike veni sima ala

excrement: feces
excuse tuli
--me! tuli!
please --me! kuma
tuli
--me, Sir (Madam)!
kuma tuli!
execute...
executive...
exercise...
--book...
exhale ike ati
exhibit: show
exhort...
exist: be
-ence te puto
-ent te sima
non--ent nea te sima
-ing te sima
exit ike nade
expand: enlarge
expect...
expensive suki sima
it is-- tu suki pota
it is too-- tu suki
masa kia pota
experience...
-d...
experiment ike pasi
expert: skilful
explain lami
-anatory lami sima
explode tovi
explore...
export nito paki
exposition: show
express...
-ion: phrase
-ly...
extend: lengthen
extensive: large
extent...
to some--...
to a great--: very
much
extinguish: end
extra...
-ordinary nea guna
extravagance...
extreme: very much
-ly: very
extremity(arm or leg)
futo
eye/ear oko
-ball oko mopo
-brow oko take

-glasses oko gime
-glass case oko gime
kome
-lashes oko velo
-lid oko tose
-sight: vision
-witness...

F

f(letter) fi
fable...
fabric: cloth
fabulous: surprising
face pise
fact tati demo /G "Tat-
sache"
in-- tati demo lia
faction...
factory baki kolo
faculty...
fad...
fade: weaken
Fahrenheit giro enga
98° F 98 giro enga
fail/ reki
without--...
faint...
fair: just; show
the world's-- nato
gabi puto
fairy sone domo
faith: belief
-ful...
fake: cheat
falcon(hawk) fodi mako
fall/ pimi;(autumn) mugo
dako
false/ mela
falter...
familiar...
family kolo daro
famine kosa soka seko
famous luba
fan...
fancy...
fang bona deno
fantasy...
far/ nika
-seeing...
as--as I know...
fare...
bill of--: menu
farewell: goodbye
farm famo /E

-er famo domo
-ing famo puto
farther masa nika
fascinate...
fashion...
-able...
fast: rapid; v nea
toki
--asleep...
the watch is--...
fasten: tie
fat tolo; aj
he is-- me te tolo
fatal kovi sima
fate...
father/mother/parent
papo
-in-law papo ale
simo /E
-land kapi nito
fatigued: tired
fault: error
at--...
--finding...
it is my-- ma gobi
favor...
-able...
-ite...
fawn bako fedo
--upon...
fear somi
-ful somi sima
-less somi peka
for --that...
feast kosa toki puto
feather mako velo
feature...
February moso 2
feces/urine dodo
federal: national
federation...
fee...
feeble: weak
-minded sera sone /E
feed A to B toki kosi
a ale i
feel/ seki
-ing seki puto
feet: foot
fell: (did) fall
fellow...
-citizen...
-thinker...
felt futi valo
female/ meta; meta domo;
meta baso

feminine meta (sima)
femoral...
 --artery fito kasa
 --vein fito vila
femur fito babe
fence vero luvo; veto
 puti
 -r: swordsman
fender (auto)...
ferment gane /i
ferry (boat) medo pevo
fertile...
fertilize...
 -r...
festival: feast
fetch...
fetus...
feudal...
feud...
fever sapa tila seko
 I have a-- ma te
 sapa tila
 few peta; pn
fez turka teso
fiance...
 -e...
fiasco: failure
fiber: thread
 -glass tedo gime /E
fiction...
fictitious: false
fiddle (violin) pado
 keto; v paski pado
 keto
 -r pado keto domo
field mane
 -glass...
fierce...
fiery somo sima
file: whistle
fig vulo belo
 -leaf vulo belo mugo
fight: battle
figure: shape
file (tool) buri Fe;
 buri Fe puti
fill poka puti
film fimo /E
 movie-- kino fimo
filter: sieve
 --cigarette sive igo
filthy: dirty
fin miko reso
final meti sima
 -ly meti lia
finance muso tipo

-ier muso tipo domo
find/lose koti
fine: very good; very thin
finger/toe pane
 -nail pane koro
 -tip pane pino
index-- pane 2
middle-- pane 3
ring-- pane 4
little-- pane 5
finish: end
Finland fina*
fire/water/smoke somo
 --i (shoot) pafi!
 -bomb somo bomo /E
 -engine somo paro /E
 -escape...
 -fly somo zako /E
 -man somo domo
 -place somo diko /E
 -proof somo vopa
firm: thick; hard
first aj 1 (placed after
 the noun it modifies)
 --day temo 1
 -rate...
 --time dako 1
 at-- moti lia
fish/ miko; miko puti
 -dealer miko domo
 -erman miko pute
 -market miko diko
fist mopo toko
fit podi (of clothes, of
 machine parts, etc)
five 5 (kea)
fix sapi
flag miso
flake spano
flame: fire
flannel...
flap...
flash...
flat guba
 -iron...
flatter...
flavor: taste
flax lafo (biso)
flea kamo zako
flee ile posi
fleece nodo valo
fleet...
 -ing: rapid
flesh: meat
flexible: bendable
flight maki puto

flimsy: weak
flint somo gamo
flirt...
flit...
float/sink foli /E
flock (of birds) mako
 daro
flood...
floor/dimo
 second-- dimo 2
florist bolo domo; bolo
 kolo
flour sero pulo
flow: run
flower/fruit bolo
fluent ribo nida
fluid: liquid
fluorine F
 -ate, -idate F puti
flush...
flutter: shake
fly maki /o; (insect)
 maki zako
 -wheel...
foam/bubble fomo /E
foe: enemy
fog lano favo
 -horn favo dupo /E
fold: bend
foliage mugo seko
folk...
 -lore...
follow/fini
 as--s fini lia
food toki demo
fool: stupid person
 --ish: stupid
foot/teko; (about 1/3
 of a meter) 1/3 meto
 -ball teko mopo /E
 -note teko ribo
 -path teko nade /E
 -print teko mano /E
 -step...
for/against pp mote
 --example suko lia
 --rent to villi
 --sale to simi
 --three days: during
 3 days
 --tonight mote tu
 lito
forbid nea sui /Es
force: strength
fore...
 -arm fato tike

-cast...
 -fathers: ancestors
 -finger pane 2
 -ground...
 -head kape pago
 -leg pago fito
 -man pago domo /E
 -most...
 -noon: morning
 -sight...
 -tell pago poti /E
foreign nea kapi; aj
 nea ramo
forest/tree vato
forget/beni
 -ful beni sima
forgive: excuse
fork/spoon toro
form gide
 -al clothes nuti
 bevi demo
former mase sima
 -ly mase lia
formula gide mano
forsake: abandon
fort sora diko
forth...
 -coming pima sima
 -with: immediately
fortune: wealth; luck
 -ately boda lia
forward pago sima;
 av pago lia
found: begin
 -ation: basis
fountain pusi semo
 --pen mea tume fate
four 4 (goa)
fowl famo mako
fox delo kipe
fraction/decimal sale
fracture biki puto
fragile: weak; break-
 able
fragment biki liso
fragrant: sweet
frame...
franc moko
 Swiss-- sisa moko
 French-- franka moko
 France franka*
frank: honest; true
Frankfurter rido gabo
fraternal amo sima
fraticide amo kovi

puto
fraud: deceit
freckle topa pite
free suna
 -dom suna seko
 this is--(without
 cost) tu suki tima
freeze luse puti
freight fero
 -er fero pevo
 -train fero tono
frequent tona sima
 -ly tona av
fresh: new
Friday meso 5
friend/enemy moke
 Dear--(in letters)
 moli moke
fright: fear
 -en somi puti
 -ful somi sima
frivolous...
fro...
 to and -- pago e pigo
frog pusi baso
from/pp ile
front/back/middle pago
 in--of ale pago dea;
 pago ale
 -door pago tago
frontier nito dego
frost...
 -bite...
 --weather luse dano
froth: foam
frown...
frozen food luse toki
 demo
fructose belo vabo /E
fruit/belo
 -ful...
 -juice belo sapo
 -less...
fry/pefi
 -ing pan pefi ilo
fuel tuni demo
ful sx (usually) sima;
 (rarely) poka
fulfil...
full/empty poka
fun: enjoyment
function: use; work
fund(s)...
fundamental: basic
funeral: burial
funereal...

fungus pana biso
funnel pino vuso
funny/figa
fur velo volo
 --coat velo toso
furious: very angry
furnace...
furnish bate puti
furniture bate /o
furrow: groove
further masa nika
 -more masa lia
fuse (elect) liki
 doru; (melt) liki;
 (circuit breaker)
 biki pute
fuss...
future pago dako; aj
 in the-- ale pago
 dako
 --war pago dako koso

G

g (letter) gi
gain: earn
gale: strong wind
gall: bile
 -bladder riso kome
 -stones riso gamo
gallant: brave
gallery: long room
gallon 4 lite
 2-- 8 lite
gallop pusi posi
galoshes dane time /E
gamble...
 -r...
game: play
gang...
gangway...
garage ato kolo
garbage/sewage/trash
 boro
 --man boro domo
 --can boro kome
garden biso diko
garland bolo navo
garlic nari mago
garment: clothing
garter fito bone
gas//luko
 -burner...
 --meter...
 -oline luko bivo
 -oline station luko

gasp...
 gastric juice gano
 sapo
 gastroenterologist
 gano tale
 gate luvo tago
 gather doka diki
 gauge leti fate
 gauze...
 gay: happy
 gaze...
 gazette: newspaper
 gear deno levo
 gel(colloid) duno
 gelatin (baso) duno
 gelding seti sabo
 gem game /o
 gender (siko) luto
 masculine-- mota
 (luto)
 feminine-- meta
 (luto)
 neuter-- nuta (luto)
 general aj tama sima;
 n(mil) sato kape
 Lt.-- sato kape 2
 Major-- sato kape 3
 Brigadier-- sato
 kape 4
 5-star-- 5 sule sato
 kape /E
 -ly tama lia
 -ly speaking: gener-
 ally
 generous kosi sima
 genius ...
 gentle...
 gentleman: man; (in
 letters, in plural)
 moli
 gentlemen (in speech)
 ladies and-- moli;
 (on toilets) pamo
 genuine: real
 geographer kaso domo
 -y kaso tipo
 geology beto tipo
 -ist beto tipo domo
 geometry gide gafo
 tipo
 germ...
 -inate...
 Germany germa*
 gerund tati devo ribo
 gesture...
 get; become; receive

get up: stand
 ghost...
 Holy--...
 giant aj kosa kosa; n
 kosa kosa domo
 gift kosi puto
 gifted...
 giggle...
 gin neda vano
 ginger sane mago
 gipsy...
 giraffe bona dino
 girdle tene kome
 girl// kito
 give/take kosi
 --birth to kapi
 --up: surrender
 glacier mono luse
 glad: happy
 glamour...
 glance...
 gland/ gero
 glare...
 glass gime /o
 glitter...
 globe(sphere): ball
 glory...
 -ious...
 glove/shoe tame
 glow...
 glue tano
 gnat...
 gnaw buri deni
 go/come vi tomi
 --away tomi ile
 --back tomi ale pigo
 --backward tomi pigo
 lia
 --down tomi besa
 --forward tomi pago
 lia
 --home tomi ale kolo
 --in tomi ake
 --out tomi ike
 --toward tomi ale
 --up tomi bosa
 goal gole /E
 goat peno
 god/devil talo
 --bless you (when one
 sneezes) boda!
 -father...
 -mother...
 -son...
 goggles gardi oko gime
 gold n Au

gold n Au
 -en Au (sima)
 -fish Au miko /E
 -smith Au domo
 golf golfo /E
 -ball golfo mopo
 -course golfo diko
 -er golfo domo
 --green(putting) n
 golfo vala /E
 -links: golfcourse
 -stick(club) golfo
 fate
 good/bad poma
 --day!:hello; goodbye
 --health! boda!
 --luck! boda!
 --will...
 --night:goodbye
 --Friday poma meso
 5 /E
 goodbye/ meli
 goods...
 goose kosa dato
 gorgeous: very beauti-
 ful
 gorilla domo apo
 gospel...
 gossip...
 govern regi /o;/G
 "regieren"
 -ment regi puto
 -or stato kape
 gown...
 evening-- muti tepe
 grace...
 -ful...
 your --...
 gracious:kind
 grade...
 gradual: slow
 graduate...
 graft...
 grain: cereal
 gram gramo /E
 grammar/ siko
 --school tike sadi
 diko
 granary sero diko
 grand...
 -father pupo papo
 -mother pupo pipu
 -parent pupo pupo
 -piano reso deno keto
 -son tuso taso
 -daughter tuso tiso

-child tuso tuso
 granite...
 grant: give
 take for --ed...
 gramule: seed
 granulomatosis vulo
 lake seko
 grape vino belo
 grapefruit...
 graph sale fetu
 grasp...
 grass/weed vale /a
 -hopper pusi zako
 grate...
 grateful: thankful
 grating...
 gratis suki peka
 gratitude taki seko
 grave pobi kivo
 gravel gamo gimo
 gravity loti seko
 gravy gabo sapo
 gray/ tepa
 graze...
 grease: fat
 great: large; famous
 --grandfather pupo
 pupo papo
 Great Britain: Britain
 Greece greka*
 greedy...
 green/blue/violet vala
 --soap vala sopo /E
 greet: hello
 grenade toko bomu
 grey: gray
 -hound tepa kamo /E
 griddle...
 grief: sadness
 grill...
 grin: smile
 grind buri seti
 -stone buri gamo
 grip toko dani
 grippe: influenza
 gristle: cartilage
 groan pemi kivi
 grocer toki demo domo
 -y toki demo kolo
 groin tene tike
 groove/hole kavu
 ground: soil; floor
 --floor: street
 floor
 group daro
 --of people daro dea

domo
 grow/develop bami
 --up bami
 -nup n: adult
 growl...
 guarantee sapi tuki
 -d sapi tuki puta
 -d for 10 years 10
 tomo sapi tuki puto
 -d for life laso dako
 sapi tuki puto
 guard gardi /E
 -ian gardi pupo
 Guatamala guata*
 guess nola kisi
 --right nola kisi
 sopa
 guest ake kasi domo
 guide: direct; n pidi
 pute
 --book pidi lobo
 guillotine kape sivo
 guilty gobi sima
 guitar espana keto
 gulf lino galo
 gull...
 sea- lino mako
 gum gumo /E
 chewing-- doni gumo /E
 gun/bullet vapo
 -man...
 -powder vapo pulo
 -smith vapo domo
 gush...
 gut: intestine
 gutter soto kavu
 gymnasium...
 -t...
 -tic...
 -tics...
 gynecology pimo trino
 -ist pimo tale
 gypsum giso /E
 gyroscope nola levo

H

h(letter) he
 ha! ola!
 habit abi puto /E
 -ual abi sima
 have the--of abi
 hail n luse soto
 hail: greet
 hair/ velo

-brush velo delo
 -net velo noto gelo
 -pin velo tudo /E
 -y velo sima
 half 1/2(sale dia)
 --a day 1/2 temo
 -brother liso amo
 -moon 1/2 sele
 --past 8(AM) pako
 830
 the first-- liso 1
 dea 2
 halibut kosa guba
 miko
 hall...
 halt: stop
 halter dino keto /Es
 halve: divide by 2
 ham nedo fito; fito
 kavu
 hamburger seti gabo
 hammer/nail bapo
 hammock geti sune
 hamper: hinder
 hand/foot toko
 -bag toko kome /E
 -ful...
 -icraft...
 -kerchief naro gelo
 --over...
 -shake toko tsadi /E
 at--...
 on...
 on the other--...
 handle toko demo;
 (treat) toko puti
 -bar...
 handsome: beautiful
 hang geti
 -man geti pute
 hangar...
 hanger (clothes) geti
 demo
 happen sali
 happy/sad kava /i
 --to meet you: hello
 --to have met you:
 goodbye
 --birthday! boda kapi
 temo
 --New Year! boda puka
 tomo
 harbor vopa semo
 hard/soft vola;
 (difficult) kina
 -boiled eggs: hard egg

-ly...
 -ship...
 -ware Fe demo
 -ware store Fe demo
 kolo
 -working...
 --labor...
 -up...
 hare: rabbit
 -lip vesi lipo
 hark: listen
 harm: damage
 harness...
 harp lota keto
 harvest...
 hasty: rapid
 hat/ teso
 -pin teso tudo /E
 hatch mea biki
 hatchet toko riko
 hate/ tesa
 -ful tesa sima
 haul: pull; carry
 haunt...
 have/want lati
 --to: must
 Hawaii aua*
 hawk fodi mako
 hay sabo vale
 -stack...
 he// mu
 --who domo, sio
 head/tail kape
 -quarters...
 -way...
 heal tala puti
 health tala seko
 --certificate tala
 mano
 healthy/sick tala
 heap: pile
 hear/ eki /o
 heart/lung/diaphragm
 komo
 -burn...
 -ily...
 -s(cards) komo
 -y...
 by--...
 king of--s komo
 kogo
 heat sapa seko; sapa
 puti
 heaven: sky
 heavy loti sima
 this is-- tu loti
 pota

Hebrew isra sako; mose
 domo
 hedge...
 heed: listen
 heel teko pigo
 helicopter vori reso
 heifer soma meta sibo
 height dana seko
 -en dana puti; (in-
 crease) masa puti
 heir...
 helicopter vori reso
 helium He
 hell tilo diko
 hello/goodbye v moli
 helm...
 helmet koso teso
 help/hinder soli
 -ful soli sima
 hem todi dego
 hemisphere 1/2 mopo
 hemorrhage tobo puto;
 tobo puti
 hen meta dito
 hence: therefore
 hepatitis raso somo
 her sia; dea sia
 -s dea sia
 -self mea
 herb vale biso
 herd baso daro
 --of sheep nodo daro
 here av mora
 -after...
 -with...
 --are mora te
 --is mora te
 hermit...
 hernia soti puto
 hero ero /E
 -ine meta ero
 herring sane miko
 hesitate: stop
 hexagon 6 kiso
 hiccup/ kitsi
 hide/ gibi
 hide: skin; leather
 high/low dana /e
 -school pugo sadi
 diko
 -way...
 hill loko
 him mu
 -self mea
 hinder/ seli
 hinge tago bibe
 hint...

hip/ skipo
 hippopotamus nalo sabo
 hire: rent
 his dea mu
 hiss...
 history savo tipo
 -ian savo tipo domo
 hit sani
 ho! ola!; (stop)neki!
 hoarse tivo tila
 I am-- ma te tivo
 tila
 hobby kiso seko
 hoe tuno sivo
 hog: pig
 hold dani
 hole/ kivo
 holiday pomo temo
 hollow kivo sima
 holster vapo kome
 holy talo sima
 homonym nura devo
 home n kolo; av ale
 kolo
 homicide domo kovi
 puto
 Honduras ondura*
 honest vuti kama
 honey zako vabo
 -moon...
 honor/shame poma /a
 -able...
 hood sx: ness
 boy- kato seko
 hoof baso teko
 hook kubo
 hop teko pusi
 hope poki
 -ful poki sima
 -less poki peka
 horizon boto tike
 horizontal/vertical/
 sloped mala
 horn(of animals, music)
 dupo
 horrible: very bad
 horrid; very bad
 horse/cattle sabo
 -power sabo(sora
 seko)
 -shoe sabo time /E
 20--power 20 sabo
 hose(stocking) fito
 vuso; (water)semo
 vuso
 hospitable: kind
 hospital tila kolo

host ake kasi pute
 -ess ake kasi pute
 hostile meke sima
 hot/cold/warm sapa
 -dog: frankfurter
 -house (greenhouse)
 vala kolo
 -tempered...
 hotel bisi kolo
 --Ritz rits bisi
 kolo
 hound: dog
 hour/minute/second
 pako
 -glass pako gime /E
 -ly suta pako
 house/room/office kolo
 -hold...
 -holder...
 -keeper kolo kari
 pute /E
 -shoes kolo time /E
 -wife ...
 how// interr av kuta; c
 --are you? kuta mi
 te?
 --do you do! moli!
 -ever ...
 --far is it to Paris?
 kuta nika tu te ale
 pari?
 --is business? kuta
 gato te?
 --many? kuta pota?
 --much? kuta pota?
 --old are you? kuta
 sema mi te?
 --to study nade to
 sudi
 howl...
 hub levo demo
 hug: embrace
 huge: very big
 hull...
 hum naro dori
 -ming bird...
 human aj domo n; aj
 --being: person
 -race...
 humane: kind
 humble/ demu aj
 humerus fato babe
 humid: wet
 humor figa seko
 -ous: funny
 hump: lump

hunchback lake pigo
 hundred seo
 Hungary unga*
 hungry/thirsty soka
 hunt fodi
 hurrah!...
 hurricane kosa zino
 hurry! te nola!
 hurt: ache; pain; damage
 husband/wife/spouse
 falo
 hush! ne poti!
 hut: cabin
 hydrogen H
 --peroxyde H2O2
 hygiene tala seko tipo
 hymn talo mivo
 hyoid bone nuro babe
 hyphen doka mano
 hypotenuse bona kiso
 hysteria...

I

i(letter) i
 I/you/he ma
 ice luse
 -berg luse mono /E
 -cream luse bine /E
 Iceland...
 idea: thought
 ideal dilo; aj
 identical: same
 -ty nura seko
 -ty card nura seko
 vubo
 ideogram(ideograph)
 feto ribo
 idiom sako nade
 -atic...
 idiot; very stupid per-
 son
 idle nea diga
 idol...
 if/then c asa
 ignorant tami peka
 -ce tami peka seko
 ignore nea peti ale
 ill: sick
 illegal nea simo sima
 illegible nea momi kama
 illegitimate nea simo
 sima
 illusion...
 illustrate feto puti

illustration feto
 image: picture
 imagine...
 imaginary...
 imagination...
 imitate: copy
 immediately moka pama
 immigrate ake movi
 -nt ake movi pute
 immortal keni peka
 immune tila suna
 impact...
 impart...
 impartial: neutral
 impatient nea fedi
 sima
 impel: push
 imperative verb goli
 tati ribo
 imperfect nea puni
 peka
 impetuous...
 import nito piki
 -ed wine piki vino
 important bani sima
 this is -- tu bani
 pota
 an--person bani
 sima domo
 impose...
 impossible nea basa
 imposter...
 impress...
 -ion...
 improbable nea bisa
 improve poma puti
 impudent...
 impulse...
 in/out pp ake; ale (in
 most cases use "ale")
 --general: generally
 --the beginning moti
 lia
 --order that mote
 sute
 --order to mote to
 --spite of...
 inability nea kama
 seko
 incense lota sumo
 inch 2.5 sale seo
 meto
 10--es 25 sale seo
 meto
 incisor pago deno
 incite...

incline...
 -d...
include ake veni
 -ing pp ake veni
 sima ale
 -sive aj ake veni
 sima
 -sive of pp ake veni
 sima ale
income: earning
 --tax voti takso
incorporated: corpor-
 ation
increase masa puti
indebted to: owe
indeed ...
 --yes sa sa
 --not ne ne
indefinite article
 dena ribo
independent: free
index fale varo
 --finger pane 2
India inda*
 -n Ocean inda lino
Indian(Amer) kasa
 domo;
 (Hindu) inda domo
 --chief kasa domo
 kape
indicate: show
indifferent...
indignant...
indirectly...
individual aj...; n
 domo
indoctrinate...
Indonesia indona*
industrious nea sula
industry duso /E
inertia noki seko
infant: baby
infantry teko sito
infect feki /E
infer...
inferior(in position)
 tike (sima);(in
 quality): less good
infinite meti peka
 -ty meti peka seko
infinite...
 --particle tati
 soli ribo
 --verb dako peka
 tati ribo
inflame...

inflammable tuni kama
inflammation (tulo) somo
 --of the eye oko somo
inflection kini puto
 -ed vord kini puta
 ribo
 -ional language kini
 sako
influenza fule /E "flu"
inform tami sui
 -ation: knowledge
 -ation desk tami bato
 -ation office tami
 kulo
infra-red dine kasa
 -ing sx aj sima; n puto
 --begin- aj moti sima;
 n moti puto
ingot mine mero
inhabit...
 -ant...
inhale ake ati
inherit...
initial: first; (first
 letter of proper
 names) file 1
initiate: begin
inject deti
 give A an --ion of B
 deti a ale i
injure: damage
 -y: damage
ink tume
inn: hotel
inner ake sima
innocent nea gobi sima
innumerable: very many
incubate...
inquire: ask
insane/ bela
insect zako
inside n ake kiso /E
insignia...
insist...
insomnia bisi peka seko
inspect buna oki
inspire...
instal...
instalment...
instance: sample
 For--: for example
instant: rapid; sudden
 -aneous: sudden
 --coffee nola tako
instead av ...
 --of ale diko dea

instinct...
institution...
institute: academy
instruct: teach
 -tive sadi sima
instrument: tool
musical-- mavo toke
surgical-- sivo
 trino toke
insulin...
insult ribo sani
insure dona puti
 -ance dona puto
 -ance company...
intelligent/stupid
 sava /E "savant"
intend...
intense: strong
intent...
inter: bury
interchange: change
intercourse...
 commercial--...
 sexual--...
interest...
 be--ed in A vuka
 puti a
 this does not-- me
 ma ne vuka puti tu
interesting vuka
interfere...
interior ake kiso
interlinguist nato
 sako domo
 -ics nato sako tipo
intern...
 -al ake sima
 -ment...
 -ment camp...
international nato; aj
 --language nato sako
interpret: translate
interrogate: ask
 -ive adverb kasi
 nade ribo
 -ive sentence kasi
 rabo
intersect...
interview...
intestine/ gino
intima(anat) vuso
 fimo
into pp ale; ake(use
 mostly "ale")
intoxicated: drunk
intra...

intramuscular in-
jection muse deti
 puto
intravenous injection
 vila deti puto
introduce A to B tabi
 sui a ale i
invade...
invalid: sick person
invalidate...
invaluable: very valu-
 able
 J
invent puka baki
investigate...
invite ake kasi
invoice...
involve...
 -d: complex
inward aj ake sima
 -ly ake lia
iodine I
tincture of -- I
 alko
ion leko melo
iota...
I.C.U(I owe you)...
Iran irana*
Iraq iraka*
Ireland ira*
iridium Ir
iris(of eye) oko pate
iron(metal) Fe;
 (flatiron)...
irony...
irrigate kavu semo
 puti
irritate: anger
is: be
 --there..? tio mora
 te..?
 -n't he..? tio mu
 ne..?
ish sx sima
 boy- kato sima
Islam...
island semo lano
ism sx seko
communism koma seko
Israel isra*
issue(of a book):book
 v(publish):print
isthmus dino liso
it pn tu
 -s dea tu
 --is tu te
 -s own sio tu vali

itself mea
Italy itala*
italic n mula file
itch buki
item: thing
itis sx somo
nephritis stago somo
ivory migo deno
ivy...

J
j(letter) zhe
jack pami toke; (cards)
 kato
 -ass: ass
 --of spades pido kato
jacket puso toso
jade n game vala n
jail: prison
 -or...
jam vabo belo
janitor...
January moso 1
Japan nipa*
jar gime kome
jaundice kusa seko
javelin: spear
jaw/tooth dono
 upper-- take dono
 lower-- tike dono
jazz...
jealous of buga ale
jeep sato ato
Jehovah...
jelly vabo duno
jerk: shake
jersey...
jest...
 in-- figa lia
Jesuit...
Jesus...
 --Christ krista

K
k(letter) ki
kaiser germa kogo
kangaroo teme kome
keel pevo tike
keen: sharp
keep kari
 --off the grass! ne
 pesi ale vale
 --out! ne ake!
 --quiet! ne poti!
 --still! ne movi
 -sake: souvenir
 --house kari kolo
keg: barrel
kennel kamo diko; Es
kerchief kape gelo; Es
kernel: seed; nut
kerosene limo bivo
kettle boki alo
 -drum alo dumo
key/ fine (lock, piano,
 typewriter, etc)
 -board fine daro /Es
khaki zilo pate n; aj
kick teko sani /Es

kid bako peno
 --gloves bako peno
tame
 -leather bako peno
tani volo
 -skin(fur) bako peno
velo volo
kidnap domo lusi /Es
kidney/bladder stago
kill kovi
kilo: thousand
 -gram tamo gramo
 -meter tamo meto
 -watt tamo vate
kimono nipa tepe
kin: relation
kind n(class) lanto
kind/cruel doma
kindle...
king/queen kogo
 -dom kogo lano
 --of spades pido
kogo
kiss lipi /o
kitchen boki kelo
kite pape reso
kitten bako kimo
knapsack pigo kome
knead...
knee fito bibe
 -cap fito bibe babe
 -l fito bibe puti
knife sivo
knight(chess) sabo;
 (hero) sabo ero;
 (English title)...
knit noto todi
knob: handle
door- tago toko
knock: hit
 --on the door sani
 ale tago
knot noto /E
know/understand tami
knuckle pane bibe
koran moma lobo
Korea korea*
kosher mose posa
krona seda moko
krypton Kr

L

l(letter) li
label...

labial lipo sima
labor: work
 -er: worker
 -hard--...
laboratory saki diko:Es
labyrinth tera kivo
lace(cloth) kivo gelo;
 (string) keto
shoe- time keto
lack nea lati
lacrimal oko semo sima
 --gland oko semo gero
lactate bane puti
lad: boy
ladder...
ladle alo tero
lady: woman
Ladies and Gentlemen!
 (in a speech) moli!
ladies handbag pimo
kome
lag...
lake/nilo
lamb bako nodo
 -chop bako nodo tino
lame...
lament...
lamp limo
knead...
 -post...
land/sea lano /E
 -lord...
 -owner...
 -scape...
lane(of a road) nade
 liso
language/grammar sako
lantern...
lap...
lapel...
lard nedo tolo:Es
large/small kosa
larva bako zako
larynx tivo kome /E
 (voice box)
lash...
 eye- oko velo
lass: girl
lasso tasi keto; v tasi
 keto puti
last v(endure)...; aj
 (final) meti sima;
 aj(previous) pigo
 --book meti sima lobo
 --Monday pigo meso 1
 --month pigo moso
 --syllable meti sima

ribo liso
 --ly meti lia
at-- meti lia
next to the--
syllable meti sima
ribo liso 2
late nea vuda
 -ly...
 -r av pago dako;
 pago av; ne pama
 -est: newest
lateral kiso sima
lather sopu fomo :Es
Latin roma sako
latitude(geog) medo
 pano
latter...
Latvia latvia*
laugh/cry kavi
laundry gelo sopi
 -ry gelo sopi diko
lavatory: washroom
law simo;(jurispru-
 dence) simo tipo
 -ful simo sima
 -less simo peka
 -suit simo domi
puto
 -yer simo domo
lawn...
lay: put
layer...
layman...
lazy sula
lead(metal) pb
lead/follow fani
leaf// mugo
league(5.553 kilo-
 meter) 5 tamo meto
leak...
lean: thin
leap: jump
 -year bona tomo
learn// sidi
lease: rent
 --to vili ale
 --from vili ile
leash baso keto
least tike n;aj
 --rich tike bana
 at--...
leather (tani) volo
 --gloves volo tame
leave(depart) tomi
 --out: omit
when does the train-?

kata tono tomi?
Lebanon lebana*
lecture sadi poti
ledge...
ledger...
lee zino peka
 --side zino peka
Kiso
leech tobo uvi pute
left/kipa
 -handed kipa sima
leg// fito
 -gings...
 lower-- fito tike
front-- pago fito
legacy...
legal:lawful
legend...
legion...
legislate simo baki
 -ion simo baki puto
 -or simo baki pute
 -ure simo baki kolo
leisure suna dako
lemon kusa belo
 -ade kusa belo teki
demo
lend/borrow/owe novi
 --A to B novi a ale
 i
length bona seko
 -en bona puti
 -wise bona lia
lens leno /E
lent...
leopard pite kimo
less/ misa; pn
 -en misa puti
 --rich misa bana
less sx peka
 hope- poki peka
lesson sadi demo
let sui
 's go sui mata
tomi
letter/(of alphabet)
 file; (message)pito
capital-- kape file
 small-- guna file
lettuce mugo povo
leucocyte pana tobo
dike
level:horizontal
lever pami fate
lexicon:dictionary
liabilities...

liable...
 --for...
 --to...
liar losi pute
 you are a -- mi losi
liberal: generous
liberate suna puti
Liberia libera*
liberty:freedom
library lobo diko
 -ian lobo diko domo
lice(louse) kape zako
license sui mano
lick lapo puti
lid: cover
lie(down)// muti
 please--down kuma
muti!
 I am lying in bed ma
muti ale sune
lie/cheat/steal losi
lieutenant...
 --colonel...
 --commander...
 --general sato kape 2
life koni puto
 -belt...
 -boat...
 --insurance...
lift pami;(elevator)
 pami pute
ligament// bube
light/sound dobe /o
 (in weight) nea loti
 sima; (in color)...
 --bulb dobe mopo
 -house dobe kolo /E
 --a fire moti somo
 --a cigarette moti
igo
lightning/thunder dobo
 -rod dobo fate /E
ignite topa bavo
like(enjoy) pomi;
 (similar to) nora ale
likely:probable
likeness:similarity
likewise:similarly
lily...
limb// futo
lime...
 (fruit)...
limit...
limited:corporation
line/point pano
liner lino pevo :Es

linen lafo gelo
 -s ...
lingual lapo(sima)
linguist sako domo
 -ic sako sima
 -ics sako tipo :Es
lining ake fimo;
 ake gelo
link/rido
 golf--s:golf course
linotype...
linseed lafo vulo
 -oil lafo bivo
lion kogo kimo
lip/ lipo /E:Es
 -stick lipo pate
 upper-- take lipo
 lower-- tike lipo
liquid// liko /E
 -efy liko puti
 -idate...
liquor alko semo
lira itala moko
list varo
listen/ peti
 --to A peti ale a
liter lite /E
literal ribo sima
 -ly ribo lia
literary...
literature memi seko
lithium Li
lithograph...
 -er...
 -y...
litter...
little: small; few
 --by--:slowly
live/die koni
live aj koni sima
 -stock...
 --animal koni sima
 baso
 -lihood...
 -ly...
liver/bile raso
living aj koni sima
 --room koni kelo
lizard...
llama kile nodo
lol ...
load...
loaf:brick
 --of bread mero dea
 fado
loan novi puto

lobby...
 lobster kasa vole
 local diko sima
 locate: find
 lock/key fane; v veni
 fane
 -smith fane domo
 --the door veni
 tago fane
 locomotive tono paro
 locust: grasshopper
 lodge...
 lodging bisi diko
 log...
 logical luga /E
 logic luga seko;
 luga tipo
 il- nea luga
 loin luto liso
 -cloth luto gelo
 lonely...
 long/short bona
 a--time ago pigo
 bona dako
 longitude bona pano
 look: see
 --after...
 --at...
 --for...
 --here! oki mora!
 --like
 --out! buna!
 --over...
 -ing glass(mirror)
 oki gime /E
 loose nea fula :Es
 loquacious bona poti
 sima
 lord...
 Lord...
 lorry: truck
 lose/ teli (a game,
 battle, etc)
 lose/ keti (a poss-
 ession, train, way)
 lot lano liso
 lot...
 a--of: much
 -s of: much
 loud/soft fosa
 -speaker fosa demo
 louse kape zako
 body-- puso zako
 pubic-- luto zako
 love/hate tosi

fall in--with A moti
 to tosi a
 make--to A tati to
 tosi a
 lovely: beautiful
 low/ dina
 lower tike;aj
 --deck tike dimo
 --edge tike dego
 --floor tike dimo
 --jaw tike dono
 --leg fito tike
 (where there is more
 than one part, "tike"
 precedes the noun it
 modifies)
 --lip tike lipo
 loyal...
 lubricate lusa baki
 luck boda seko
 good--! boda!
 lucky/unlucky boda
 luggage mevi kome (daro)
 :Es
 lukewarm puso sapa
 lumbago pigo pemi puto
 lumber koli vite
 lump lake /o
 lunar sele (sima)
 lunatic bela domo
 --asylum bela kolo
 lunch// niti
 have--with A niti ona
 a
 lung// kemo
 lust...
 Luxembourg luksa*
 luxuriant bana sima
 luxury: wealth
 lye...
 lymph/ tebo
 -gland tebo gero
 lynx...

M

m(letter) mi
 macaroni...
 machine paro
 -ist paro domo
 -ery paro daro
 mad: insane
 Madam pimo
 magazine dako lobo

magic zamo
 -ian zamo domo
 magnet fati Fe
 -ic fati Fe sima
 --ism fati Fe seko
 magnificent...
 magnify: enlarge
 maid meta fego;kelo
 pimo
 maiden: girl
 -hood...
 --name kito devo /E
 mail posto
 -box posto kome
 -man posto domo
 --a letter: send a
 letter (by mail)
 main...
 main kape;aj
 -land: continent
 -ly kape lia
 maintain...
 majestic...
 Majesty...
 your--....
 major...
 -ity...
 make/break baki (in
 the sense of create)
 male/female mota
 mammal galo baso :Es
 man/woman/adult pamo
 -hood...
 -kind domo seko
 -ly...
 manage...
 -r...
 mandate...
 mandible tike dono
 mane dino velo:Es
 manner: way
 -s...
 in some--....
 well-ed...
 mansion...
 mantel...
 mantle...
 manual...
 manufacture simi baki
 manure baso dodo
 manuscript lebo lobo
 many/few pota;pn
 --thanks taki sama
 map kaso
 draw a-- baki kaso

maple(tree) vabo vito
 --syrup vabo vito
 semo
 mar...
 marble...
 march(milit) masi /E
 March moso 3
 mare meta sabo
 margerine povo palo
 margin...
 marine...
 -r...
 marital davi sima
 mark(sign) mano
 Mark germa moko
 market simi diko:Es
 marmalade vabo belo
 marry/divorce davi
 -lage davi puto
 Mars pale 4
 marsh...
 -mallow...
 marsupial kome baso/Es
 marvel...
 masculine: male
 mash: squeeze
 -ed potatoes futi
 topa mago
 mask...
 mason: bricklayer
 mass...
 the --es...
 massacre...
 massage futi buri
 master/servant/slave
 fogo
 --of arts (degree)...
 -piece...
 mat dimo kuso
 match somo fate
 mate: spouse
 material...
 -ism...
 maternal pipo sima
 mathematics gafo tipo
 matinee lato gabi puto
 matrimony: marriage
 matter (physics) demo
 seko
 it doesn't-- tu bani
 tima
 what is the--? pivo
 te sepa?
 mattress sune kuso
 mature aj pumo; aj
 maxilla take dono babe

May moso 5
 may: can
 -be: perhaps
 --I?(canI?) tio ma
 kami?
 mayonaise teve bivo
 mayor tane kape
 me: I
 meadow...
 meal toki puto
 mean(signify) bani;
 aj (cruel) dema
 -ing bani puto
 -s: way
 by --s of: by
 measure/ leti
 meat gabo
 mechanic sapi pute
 medal pomo mine
 meddle...
 medical trino (sima)
 --association tale
 daro
 --book trino lobo
 medicine (art) trino;
 (drug) vogo
 -inal vogo sima
 medieval...
 Mediterranean Sea pugo
 lino
 medium: middle
 meet tabi
 melody mivo seko
 melon lone
 melt: dissolve; liquefy
 member ibi pute
 -ship ibi seko
 membrane fimo
 memory boni puto
 -ial...
 -ize boni sidi
 -able...
 men: man
 mend: fix
 menses moso puto
 -truete moso puti
 mental: mind; aj
 mention...
 memo toki varo
 merchant: trader
 -dize sumi demo
 mercury Hg
 mercy...
 mere...
 -ly...
 merit...

mermaid pimo liso miko
 merry: happy
 --Christmas: boda
 krista dako
 mesh...
 mess...
 message (letter) pito
 -nger pito domo
 metal mine
 -lurgy mine tipo
 non- nea mine
 meteor pimi sule
 -ology dano tipo
 meter (100 cm) meto;
 (device) leti demo
 :Es
 method saki nade
 mew (of cats)...
 microbe kesa buso
 micron sale timo meto
 microphone...
 microscope kesa oki
 demo
 mid...
 -day: noon
 -night lito pugo
 -wife kapi pimo
 middle// puto
 --ages...
 --classes pugo lanto
 might: perhaps
 mighty: strong
 mild: weak
 mildew...
 mile 1.6 tamo meto
 20 --s 30 tamo meto
 militant...
 -rism...
 -ry...
 milk/cream bane; v
 bane puti
 -y Way bane nade /E
 mill...
 -er...
 milligram sale tamo
 gramo
 10-- 10 sale tamo
 gramo
 millimeter sale tamo
 meto
 million// timo
 -aire timo sima domo
 -th person domo timo
 mind sone /o
 -ful...
 mimic: copy

mine (poss) dea ma
 mine n mino kivo; v
 mino puti
 -er mino domo
 -ing mino puto
 mineral mino /E
 -ology mino tipo
 minister...
 mink...
 minor...
 -ity...
 mint muso baki kolo
 minus/ mini /E (see
 page 8)
 minute// piko; aj sama
 kesu
 -s(of a meeting)...
 miracle...
 mirror oki gime
 mis px sepa
 miscarriage...
 --of justice...
 miscellaneous besi
 sima
 mischief...
 -vous...
 miser...
 miserable...
 misery...
 misfortune beda seko
 mislead...
 misprint...
 miss(a boat,train)keti
 Miss pimo
 --America pimo usa
 --Universe pimo nato
 mission...
 -ary...
 mist...
 mistake: err;error
 mister: Mr.
 misunderstand sepa
 timi
 mix besi
 -ture besi puto
 mnemonic boni sima
 moan...
 mob...
 mock...
 -ing bird...
 mode: way
 model: sample
 modern pama dako; aj
 modest...
 modify...
 -ier neri ribo
 Mohammed moma*

moist: wet
 -ure dano semo
 molar tooth boso deno
 molasses meti vabo
 molecule/atom molo /E
 moment: minute
 -ary...
 -ous...
 one--! kuma piko!
 monarch...
 -y...
 monastery talo amo kolo
 Monday meso l
 money muso
 -order...
 monk talo amo
 monkey apo; kipe apo
 monologue...
 monopoly...
 monosyllabic word ribo
 dea l liso
 monster...
 month/weekday moso
 -ly magazine moso
 dako lobo
 monument boni gide
 mood...
 -y...
 moon// sele
 -beam...
 --light sele dobe
 mop...
 moral...
 -ity...
 -s...
 more/less av;aj;pn masa
 --beautiful masa mosa
 -over; also
 --or less masa dui
 misa
 --than masa kia
 the--the better asa
 masa, isa poma
 morning lato pago
 mortal keni kama; kovi
 sima
 all men are-- tama
 domo aki keni
 mortgage...
 mortuary pobi kolo
 Moskow moska*
 mosquito deni zako
 moss...
 most take;sama;pota
 -ly: chiefly
 motel ato bisi kolo
 moth...

mother// pipo
 --country kapi nito
 -hood pipo seko
 -in-law pipo ale
 simo /E
 --tongue kapi sako
 motion movi puto
 -less movi peka
 --pictures: movies
 motive...
 motor moto /E
 -cycle moto levo /E
 motto...
 mount...
 mountain/valley mono
 /E
 -eer mono domo
 mourn...
 mouse kolo rato
 moustache: mustache
 mouth// niro
 move/travel movi /E
 movie(s) kino /G
 --actor kino tati
 pute
 --studio kino diko
 --theater kino kolo
 --director kino pidi
 pute
 mow...
 Mr. pamo
 Mr. Smith pamo smit
 Mrs. pimo
 Mrs. Smith pimo
 smit
 much pota; pn
 as--as suva pota kia
 how--?kuta pota?
 too much masa kia
 pota
 mucilage: glue
 mucus muko /E
 mud tema maso
 miff...
 muggy sapa tema
 mulatto besi pina domo
 mule sabo aso
 multiple...
 multiply/divide vosi
 municipal tane (sima)
 -ity: city
 mural luvo fetu
 murder: kill
 murmur: whisper
 muscle muse /E
 -ular muse sima
 museum demo kolo

mush...
 mushroom soto biso
 music/song mavo
 -al mavo (sima)
 -al instrument mavo
 toke
 -ian mavo domo
 must/should aki (do
 not require "to")
 mustache lipo velo ;Es
 mustard kusa sane
 --plaster...
 mute poti peka
 mutter...
 mutton nodo gafo
 muzzle...
 my dea ma
 -self mea
 myopia naka oko seko
 -ic naka oko; aj
 mystery...
 myth...
 -ology...

N

n(letter) ni
 nadir tike pino
 nail(of iron)/ bipo
 nail(of finger) koro
 -polish koro pato
 naked feda
 name devo
 what is your--?
 pivo devo te?
 my--is Russell devo
 te RUSSELL
 first-- pago devo
 last-- pigo devo
 middle-- pugo devo
 Nanking nanking*
 nap...
 napkin niro gelo: Es
 narcotic...
 narrow nea tuka
 -minded...
 nasal naro sima
 nasty...
 nation/ nito
 -al nito (sima)
 -ality...
 -al language nito
 sako
 native aj kapi; aj
 (aborigine)...
 --city kapi tane
 --country kapi nito
 --language kapi sako
 --person (civilized or
 not) kapi nito domo
 nature nate /E
 -al nate (sima)
 -al history...
 naughty: bad
 nausea guni seko
 -ous guni sima
 naval...
 navel: umbilicus
 navy lino sato: Es
 near/far naka /G "nahe"
 -ly naka lia
 -sighted naka oko; aj
 -sightedness naka oko
 seko
 neat...
 necessary nedi sima
 it is-- tu te nedi
 necessity nedi puto
 neck dino
 -erchief dino gelo:Es
 -lace dino navo: Es
 -tie/ siro
 nectar bolo sapo
 need nedi /E
 -less nedi peka
 needle/thread/pin todo
 negative nea sima
 -word nea sima ribo
 neglect...
 negro pina domo
 neighbor naka domo
 -hood naka domo seko
 -ing...
 neither A nor B ne a e
 ne i
 neologism puka ribo
 nephew/niece rano
 nephritis stago somo
 nephrosis stago seko
 nerve/ seno
 -ous seno sima
 ness sx seko
 kind- doma seko
 nest teve sune
 nestle...
 net noto gelo
 Netherlands neda*
 network(television)...
 neuritis seno somo
 neurosis seno seko
 neuter(gender) nuta
 (luto)
 neutral nuta /E

never/ av sita
 -theless...
 new puka
 New York City orka*
 New York State...
 New Zealand zela*
 news sali puto
 -paper sali mugo
 next pago; aj
 the--day pago temo
 the--two days 2 pago
 temo
 --month pago moso
 Nicaragua nikara*
 nice...
 Nickel Ni
 nickname...
 nicotine igo vogo
 niece/ rino
 night/ lito
 -blindness lito
 oki peka seko
 -ly suta lito
 -mare...
 nightingale...
 nine 9(poi)
 nipple/ gilo
 nitrogen N
 no (not) ne av; (none)
 tima; pn
 -body tima domo
 --doubt...
 --longer...
 --one tima domo
 --place tima diko
 --,Madam ne, pimo
 --,Sir ne, pamo
 --thing tima demo
 --where tima diko
 in--way...
 on--account...
 noble...
 -man...
 nod...
 noise pema debe
 -y pema debe sima
 nomenclature devo seko
 non px nea
 -infectious nea feki
 sima
 none// tima; pn
 --of us tima dea
 mata
 nonsense...
 noon lato pugo:Es
 noose...
 nor (see "neither")

norm...
normal guna
 -cy guna seko
north/south nota; n
 --Pole nota pino
Norway norva*
nose/mouth/throat narō
 /L "naris"
nostril narō kivo
 not ne av
 --at all laso lia ne
 --entirely ne laso
 lia
 --quite;not entirely
notary...
 -ize...
note(letter) pito
 -d; famous
 -worthy...
 take--s lebo memi
notebook/ lebo
nothing tima demo
notice...
notify tami puti
notwithstanding...
noun devo ribo
 proper-- devo devo
 ribo
 personal proper--
 domo devo ribo
geographical proper
 -- diko devo ribo
verbal-- tati devo
 ribo
nourish...
novel...
 -ette...
November moso 11
now/soon pama av
 -adays...
nuclear physics melo
 tipo
nucleolus vule vule
nucleus (dike) vule
 atomic-- melo vule
cell-- dike vule
nude feda
nuisance...
nullify rei puti
numb...
number/digit gafo;
 gafo puti
numeral: number
numerator sale take
mun talo imo
nurse/ tile

nut(edible) vule /o
 (for bolt) viso vule
nux vomica guni vule /L
nyctalopia :nightblind-
 ness
nylon...
 0
 o(letter) o
oak(tree) kono vito
 --table kono bato
 --wood kono vite
oar...
oat(s)...
 -meal...
oath sora tuki puto
 take an-- sora tuki
obese: fat; aj
obey runi
 -dient runi sima
object(gram) piki ribo
 object v ...
obligation iki puto
 -ory iki sima
oblige...
observe...
 -atory...
obstetrics kapi trino
 -ician kapi tale
obstacle seli puto
obstinate: stubborn
obstruct...
obtain: receive
obtuse angle tisa tuno
occasion...
 -al...
occidental: west
occupation...
 what is your--?...
occupy...
occur: happen
ocean lino
 --current lino nalo
o'clock (see page 17)
octagon 8 kiso
octave(music)...
October moso 10
oculist:ophthalmologist
odd...
 -s...
 -s and ends...
odor: smell
 -ous: smelly
of dea pp

of
 --all kia tama
 --course dona lia
 --my own sio ma vali
off ile pp; av
 --and on...
 --hand...
 --shoot...
 -spring(child) tuso
offend...
offer...
office/o/ kulo
 -r...
 -icial...
often/seldom tona av
oh! ola(excl)
oil/ bivo
 -well bivo kivo
 -y bivo sima
ointment...
O.K.: good
old/ sema
 how--are you? kuta
 sema mi te? /E
 I am 20 years-- ma
 te 20 tomo
olive bivo belo
 --oil belo bivo
ology sx tipo;trino
zo- baso tipo
gynec- pimo trino
 -ist sx tipo domo;
 tale
zo-ist baso tipo domo
gynec-ist pimo tale
omelette teve fido
omit ike sui :Es
omnibus: bus
omnivorous tama demo
 toki sima
on ale pp; dane pp
 --board ale pp
 --board the plane
 ale ito
 --January first ale
 moso 1 temo 1
 --Monday ale meso 1
 --the dinner (memu
 term) fone laso
 (opposite of "a la
 carte")
 -ward: forward
once 1 dako
 --a day 1 dako suta
 temo
 --again tosa 1 dako

--more tosa 1 dako
 --upon a time pigo
 bona dako
 at--:immediately
one (numeral) 1(baba);
 (person) domo
 --by-- fone 1
 --moment,please!
 kuma pikol
 -ness...
 --of us 1 dea mata
 --says domo poti
 -self mea
 --way street 1 nade
 sulo /E
 --way ticket pago
 vubo
 --week 7 temo
onion kivi mago
only ine av
opaque/ lera
open/close voni; aj;
 voni puta
 -ing voni puto
 -minded...
opera opero /E
 --glass...
operate: cut
ophthalmology oko
 trino
 -ist oko tale
opinion...
 in my-- ma soki sute
opium...
opportunity...
opponent mete pute
oppose mete puti
 -ite mete sima;
 n; antonym
oppress...
optic nerve oko seno
optimism poki seko
 -ist poki pute
or dul c
 either A--B dui a
 dui 1
oral: spoken
orange//(color) kisa;
 (fruit) kisa belo
 --juice kisa belo
 sapo
 --ade kisa belo
 semo
orbit navo nade
orchard belo vito
 diko:Es
orchestra...

orchid...
ordeal...
order: command;;se-
 quence
 -ly...
in--to mote to
word-- ribo fini
 puto
ordinal number pigo
 gafo
ordinary: normal
ore: mineral
organ/gland goro(anat)
 (music)...
organism// buso (plant
 or animal being)
organize...
 -ation: group
orient kapu nato
 -al aj: east; n kapu
 domo
 -al language kapu
 sako
orifice: hole
origin...
 -al...
 -ate...
ornament...
ornithology mako tipo
orphan pupo peka domo
 he is an-- me te
 pupo peka
 -age pupo peka kolo
orthography file puto
orthoped baba tale
 -pedics babe trino
osteomyelitis babe
 somo
other era; pn
 -wise era lia
Osaka osaka*
ouch! oil (excl)
ought to(should) iki
ounce(approx) 30 gramo
 2--s 60 gramo
our dea mata
 -s dea mata
 -selves mea
out/ ike pp; av
 -er ike sima
 -law...
 -line...
 -look...
 --of date...
 --of ike pp
 --put...

--side ike;av
 --side of ike pp
 --wards ike lia
oval teve gide :Es
ovary teve gero :Es
oven beki demo
over/under dane pp
 --and--again...
 -coat...
 -look...
 -night...
 -take...
 -throw...
 -time...
owe/o/ muvi
 --A to B muvi a ale
 i
 -ing to A;because of
 A
owl lito mako
own vali;aj
 my--house kolo,sio
 ma vali
ox seti sibo
oxide 0 sano
 --of iron FeO
iron-- FeO
oxygen 0
oyster pina vole
ozone O₃ (O₃)

P

p (letter) pi
pace...
pacific:peaceful
Pacific Ocean kipa
 lino
pacifist keso domo
 -ism keso seko
 -ify keso puti
pack(age) pio (of
 cards,cigarettes,etc)
pad...
paddle...
padlock...
page(leaf) mugo
pail bovi alo
pain/ pemi
 -ful pemi sima
 -less pemi peka
 -(s) pemi puto
 where does it--you?
 kita mi pemi?

paint pato /E
 -ing pato feto
 -brush pato delo
 -er pato domo; tapo
 pato domo; kolo pato
 domo
pair fino
Pakistan pakista
pal: friend
palace kogo kolo
pale:weak; sera pate;
 aj
palladium Pd
palm toko pago
 -(tree)....
pamper....
pamphlet kesa lobo
pan....
Panama panama
pancake pefi fido
pane (of glass) mugo
window-- tigo mugo
 --of glass mugo dea
 gime
panic....
pants(trousers) fito
 toso
 -ies....
panther pina vato kimo
papa: father
paper pape /E
 -bag pape kome /E
 -napkin niro pape
 -towel toma pape
 toilet-- ...
paprika....
parachute pimi kine
 /G "Fallschirm"
parade....
paradise....
paragraph rabo daro
Paraguay paraga
parcel....
pardon:excuse
 --me! tuli!
 I beg your--! kuma
 tuli!
parent// pupo
 -al pupo sima
 -hood pupo seko
parenthesis pado mano
 open-- voni pado
 closed-- veni pado
Paris pari* /F
park selo
 v(a car) mati sui

No--ing! ne mati sui!
 where did you--your
 car? kita mi mati sui
 ato?
parliament: congress
parlor: living room
parole....
parotid gland boso gero
parrot poti mako
parsley....
part/ liso
 -ly liso lia
 --of speech ribo
 lanto
 for the most--....
 take--....
participate....
particle(gram) soli ribo;
 (small piece) kesa
 liso
particular....
partner lise /o
party....
pass....
 -age....
 -port....
 -word....
 bring to --....
 let--....
passenger....
passive voice(gram)....
Passover....
past pigo dako
paste: glue
 -board....
pastel....
Pasteur pastur
 -ize pastur puti
pastor....
pastry:cake
pasture....
pat....
patch:fix(repair)
patella fito bibe babe
paternal....
 --grandfather papo
 --grandmother papo
 pipo
 --grandparent papo
 pupo
paternity:fatherhood
pater noster ola papo
 (first words of Suma
 translation of this
 prayer)

path:way
patient fedi sima;tila
 domo
 -ce fedi sima seko
patrol....
patron....
 -ize....
pattern:sample;form
pause: stop
pave....
 -ment....
 --the way....
paw baso toko
pawn(chess) sake sito
pay suli
pea vala mopo
peace/ keso
 -ful keso sima
peach velo belo
peak mono pino
pear maso vule /G
 "Erdnuss"
pear vala belo
pearl....
peasant tine domo
peck(approx) 9 lite
pectoral fin tone reso
peculiar:abnormal
pedal....
peddle....
 -r....
pedestal teko dafo
pedestrian pesi pute
pediatrics kuto trimo
 -ian kuto tale
peel belo volo
pen tume fate
 -holder....
 -knife kome sivo
 -pal pito moko
fountain- mea tume
 fate
ballpoint- mopo pino
 /E
penalize: punish
pencil memi fate
penicillin kipe tedo
peninsula kipe lano
penis/vulva/sex organ
 loto
penitentiary:prison
penny: cent
 -less muso peka:Es
pension....
 -er....
pensive:thoughtful

pentagon 5 kiso
penultimate syllable
 meti ribo liso 2
people: several persons
nation: person
 --say that domo poti
 sute
pepper/ sino
per: each
 -cent sale seo(abbr.
 "s.e"; note the
 period in this abbr.)
 6 -cent 6 sale seo
 (6%: 6s.e)
 --day suta temo
perch(bird) mako fate
percolate....
perfect puni peka
perform: act
perfume nari bivo
perhaps basa(lia)
pericardium komo fimo
 -itis komo fimo somo
peril: danger
 -ous:dangerous
period/comma tsa n;
 (era) dako vero
periodical:magazine
perish: die
periosteum babe fimo
peritonium tene fimo
 -itis tene fimo somo
permanent:eternal
permission sui puto
permit(let) sui; sui
 puto
perpetual:eternal
persecute....
persist:continue
person/thing domo
 -age....
 -al....
 -ality....
 -nel....
perspire: sweat
persuade....
Peru peru*
pessimism nea poki
 seko
 -ist nea poki pute
pest....
pet....
petal bolo mugo
petition....
petrify....
 -led forest gamo
 vato

petrol:gasoline
 -eum kivo bivo
petticoat....
petty:small
pH H gafo
 ph? H gafo 7
phantom....
pharmaceutic....
 -ical house vogo baki
 kolo
 -cist vogo domo
 -cy vogo kolo
pharmacology vogo tipo
 -ist vogo tipo domo
pharmacopoeia vogo lobo
pharynx:throat
 -ingitis muro somo
philately posto mano
 seko
 -ist posto mano domo
Philippines filipa
philology sako tipo
philosophy....
 -er....
phlebitis vila vuso
 somo
phonetic sako debe sima
 --language debe sako
 -s sako debe
 --spelling debe file
 puto
 un--spelling nea debe
 file puto
phonograph(record play-
 er)....
phosphorus P
photograph/picture foto
 -y foto puto
phrase ribo daro
 -ology ribo daro seko
physic....
 -ian: doctor
 -s demo tipo
 -ist demo tipo domo
 -al demo sima
physiology....
pia mater(anat) sono
 vela fimo
piano deno keto
 -ist deno keto domo
 -issimo sama fesa
 --keys deno keto fine
pick....
 -axe....
 -pocket....
 -up: lift
pickle....

picnic....
pictorial feto sima
picture/feto
 -esque....
pie belo fido
 --a la mode belo
 fido ona luse bine
piece: part
 -work....
pier....
piety....
pig/ nedo
 -headed:stubborn
 -iron....
pigeon keso mako
pigmy....
pile loke /o
 -up....
pill pile /E
pillar....
pillow kape kuso:Es
pilot(airplane) ito
 domo
pin/o/ tudo
pinch....
pine....
 -needle....
 -tree....
pineapple....
pink rosa /E
pint(appr) .5 lite
 2--s 1 lite
pioneer....
pious....
pipe: tube;(tobacco)
 bake vuso
pirate....
 -cy....
piss: urine;urinate
pistol toko vapo
piston....
pit....
pitcher:thrower;
 (vase)....
pitchfork vale toro
pit....
place/ diko; v: put
 take--: happen
placenta tobo fido /G
 Blutkuchen
plain: clear
 -s....
plan niko
plane:airplane
planet pale /E
plank ...
plant/ biso

plaster of Paris:
 gypsum
 -er giso domo
plastic/cloth golo
plate(dish) ilo
platform...
platinum Pt
platter: dish
play paski
 -mate paski moke
 -thing(toy) paski
 demo /E
plea...
pleasant pomi sima
please(polite word)
 kuma (always comes
 first)
 --sit down! kuma
 miti!
please: enjoy
 this--s me ma pomi
 tu
 I am--d ma pomi
 -d to meet you moli
pleasure/pain (as
 verbs) pomi (which
 means "to have
 pleasure" to "en-
 joy"); n pomi puto
plenty: much
pleura kemo fimo
 -isy kemo fimo somo
pliers...
plot...
plow kavo demo
plug...
plum vila belo
plumber vuso domo
plural masa sima
plus/minus mani
Pluto pale 9
pneumococcus kemo
 bakto
pneumonia kemo somo
pocket...
 -book...
 -knife kome sivo
 -watch kome pako
 demo
podiatry teko trino
 -ist teko tale
poem poe /E
 -try poe seko
 -t poe domo
point/ pino(geom)
 -ed pino sima
 -s of interest vuka

demo
 --of view...
 --out: show
decimal-- sile tsa
in-- of fact...
poison/ vege
 -ous vege sima
Poland pola*
polar bear...
pole vito migo
 North-- nota pino
 telephone-- fono migo
police pole (seko) /E
 -man pole
 -station pole diko
policy...
polish: shine; dosi demo
polite...
politics...
 -ian...
poll...
pollen bolo zilo
polyglot ...
polygon potakiso
polynesian topa domo
polysyllabic pota ribo
 liso
pomade velo tolo
pond kesa nilo
pony kesa sabo
pool...
poor/ bina
popcorn tovi kusa sero
pope roma papo
porch...
porcupine dero baso
pork nedo gabo
 -chop nedo tino
 -sausage nedo rido
port...
 -hole pevo tigo
porter(tono)fego; (kome)
 fego
portion: part
portrait pise feto
Portugal porta*
position: place
positive mani sima; sama
 dona
possess lati; vali
 -ive case lati diko
 -ion vali puto
possible/probable basa
post:pole; (mail)posto
 -age...
 -age stamp posto mano
 -al card posto vubo

-free...
 -man posto domo
 -mark...
 -master posto kape
 -office posto diko
 -office box No.
 posto diko gafo
 -paid...
 -restante...
 by return--...
poster...
postscript...
postpone...
pot...
potassium K
potato topa mago
potential energy diko
 sora seko
poultry famo mako;Es
pound(16 oz)1/2 tamo
 gramo; (fin)enga moko
 2--s 1 tamo gramo
 2 --s sterling 2 enga
 moko
pour...
poverty bina seko
powder pulo(cp "dust")
 gun-- vapo pulo /E
 face-- pise pulo /E
power sora seko
practice...
practical:workable
prairie...
praise...
 -worthy...
pray puri /E
 -er puri puto
 -er book puri lobo
pre px...
preach...
 -er...
precede...
precious...
 -stone;gem
precise:exact
predict pago poti
preface pago memi demo
prefer masa pomi
prefix pago mani liso
pregnant tene seko;aj
 -cy tene seko
 she is-- sia lati
 tene seko
prejudice...
prepare...
prepay...
preposition pago ribo

prescription vogo pito
presence mora seko
present mora sima;
 pama(sima)
 --tense pama dako
 at the--time: now
 be-- te mora
preserve...
 -s...
preside...
president(of a nation)
 nito kape
 --of the United
 States of America
 usa kape
 --of the United
 Nations nato nito
 kape
press// futi
 -ure futi puto
pretend...
pretty:beautiful
prevent...
previous mase sima
 -ly mase lia
price suki puto
 -less...
 -list suki varo
prick...
pride domu seko
priest puri pute
primary:first;begin-
 ning;basic
prime...
 -minister...
primeval...
primitive...
prince kogo taso
 -ess kogo tiso
principal...
principle kape rego
print memi futi
 -er memi futi pute
 -ing memi futi puto
 -ing press...
 out of --...
prior to:before
prison dusi kolo
 -er dusi kolo domo
 -er of war...
 -guard dusi kolo
 gardi pute
 -warden dusi kolo
 kape
private veni sima
privilege...

privy...
prize...
 -fight; box
probable/ bisa
problem...
proceed...
 -s...
process...
produce...
professional(sport)gato
 sima
professor(title) sade /1
profit...
 -able
progress pago tomi;pago
 tomi puto
 -ive...
prohibit:forbid
 -ion nea sui puto
project...
promise tuki
 -ing...
 -ory note...
promote...
pronoun...
pronoun mote ribo
 personal-- domo mote
 ribo
 reflexive-- mea mote
 ribo
 relative-- noto mote
 ribo
pronounce poti
 how do you--this word?
 kuta mi poti tu ribo?
pronunciation poti puto
proof...
propaganda...
proper:correct
 -ty...
 --noun...
proprietor:owner
prose...
prosecute...
prospect...
 -ive...
prospectus...
prosper:succeed
prostitute luto pimo
 -ion luto gato
 house of--ion luto
 kolo
protect:guard
protein teve pana n /G
 "Eiweiss"
protest...

proton mani leko
proud/humble domu aj
 be--of A lati pomo
 ale a
prove mola gabi
provide...
 -d that...
province...
prune toma vila belo
Prussia prusa*
 -n blue prusa vila /E
psalm...
pseudonym mela devo
psyche(mind) sone /o
 -iatrist sone tale
 -iatry sone trino
 -oanalysis sone naki
 puto
 -oanalyst sone naki
 pute
 -ologist sone tipo
 domo
 -ology sone tipo
 -oneurosis sone seno
 seko
 -osis sone seko
 -osomatic sone puso
 sima
 -otherapy sone toko
 puto
 -otic sone seko tila
public voni sima
publish memi futi
pudding bane duno
 chocolate-- topa
 duno
 custard-- teve duno
pugnacious domi sima
pull/push/press fati
Pullman train bisi
 tono
pulmonary kemo; aj
pulse tobo vamo
pulverize pulo puti
pump uvi;uvi demo
pumpkin...
pun...
punch...
punish dusi
pupil sidi pute;oko
 pite
puppy bako kamo
purchase:buy
pure: clean
purple vula
purpose...

for the--of mote to
 purse; wallet
 --the lips...
 pursue; chase; follow
 purulent saso sima
 pus saso demo
 push// fiti
 put diki /o
 --in order...
 --off...
 --on(clothes) ale
 diki
 --out...
 --up with...
 I--on my hat ma ale
 diki teso
 puzzle...
 pyramid...

Q

q(letter) ku
 quack...
 quadrangle 4 kiso
 quadrant(of a circle)
 1/4 navo
 quadruped 4 fito baso
 quaint...
 quake; shake
 Quaker...
 qualify; fit
 quality/ gife
 quantity/quality gafe
 /o
 quarantine veni kari
 quarrel; argue
 quart(appr) 1 lite
 2--s 2 lite
 quarter 1/4(sale goa)
 first-- liso 1 dea
 4
 second-- liso 2 dea
 4
 --ly magazine 3 moso
 dako lobo
 quartz gime gamo
 quay...
 queen/ kego
 --of hearts komo
 kego
 queer; unusual
 quench; end
 question kasi;kasi
 puto (see "ask")
 --aire kasi varo
 --mark kasi mano

quick/slow nola
 -en nola puti
 -lime ...
 quicksilver; mercury
 quiet debe peka
 be--! ne poti!
 quilt 2 gelo
 quinine leta pana
 quit; stop
 quite; wholly
 --true laso mola
 quiver(shake) tsadi;
 (for arrows) pido
 kome
 quiz...
 quote era poti
 quotient vesi puto

R

r(letter) ri
 rabbi...
 rabbit eko rato
 race...
 human--...
 radar...
 radient...
 radiant...
 radiate
 radio radio
 -active vamo; aj
 -active element vamo
 bevo
 -active iodine vamo I
 radiology rono trino
 -ist rono tale
 radish...
 radium Ra
 rag soti gelo
 rage kosa seku seko
 raid; attack
 air- ito ale sani
 puto
 rail medo fate
 -road tono nade
 -road station tono
 diko
 -road crossing tono
 medo
 -road train tono
 rain/snow soto
 -bow soto navo
 -coat soto toso
 it is --ing soto pimi
 it may-- soto pimi
 basa

it is--ing hard pota
 soto pimi
 raise; lift
 raisin toma vino belo
 rake...
 ram mota nodo
 ranch; farm
 rancid; sour
 random...
 at --...
 range...
 -r...
 kitchen--...
 mountain--...
 rank; degree
 rap; hit
 rape luto sani
 rapid nola
 -s...
 rare tena sima
 -ly; seldom
 --meat nola gabo
 rascal...
 raspberry...
 rat rato /E
 ratchet fane deno
 rate sale
 at any--...
 at the--of...
 rather...
 ration...
 rattle tsadi debe
 -snake debe puvo:Es
 raw...
 ray vuno (of light)
 rayon vite silo
 razor buni demo
 -blade buni mugo
 electric-- leko
 buni demo
 -(knife)buni sivo
 re; concerning
 reach; touch
 react...
 read/write momi
 -ability on sight
 moki kama seko ale
 oki puto
 --aloud poti momi
 ready nida
 --in 2 days nida
 mise 2 temo
 --by Monday nida ale
 meso 1
 --soon nida pima
 -made...
 get--...
 it is--ing hard pota
 soto pimi
 raise; lift
 raisin toma vino belo
 rake...
 ram mota nodo
 ranch; farm
 rancid; sour
 random...
 at --...
 range...
 -r...
 kitchen--...
 mountain--...
 rank; degree
 rap; hit
 rape luto sani
 rapid nola
 -s...
 rare tena sima
 -ly; seldom
 --meat nola gabo
 rascal...
 raspberry...
 rat rato /E
 ratchet fane deno
 rate sale
 at any--...
 at the--of...
 rather...
 ration...
 rattle tsadi debe
 -snake debe puvo:Es
 raw...
 ray vuno (of light)
 rayon vite silo
 razor buni demo
 -blade buni mugo
 electric-- leko
 buni demo
 -(knife)buni sivo
 re; concerning
 reach; touch
 react...
 read/write momi
 -ability on sight
 moki kama seko ale
 oki puto
 --aloud poti momi
 ready nida
 --in 2 days nida
 mise 2 temo
 --by Monday nida ale
 meso 1
 --soon nida pima
 -made...
 get--...

real...
 realize...
 reap...
 rear; back
 reason sota seko
 -able...
 for every--...
 for no--...
 for this--; therefore
 rebel; revolt
 recall pigo boni
 receipt piki puto
 receive/ piki
 -r(radio)...
 recent...
 recipe...
 recite...
 reckless...
 recognize ...
 recommend poma poti
 record mavo ilo
 -er...
 -office...
 -player...
 -ing...
 music-- mavo ilo
 tape--er...
 recover...
 recruit...
 rectangle bona nivo
 rectum meti gino
 red/orange/yellow
 kasa(spectral se-
 quence)
 -tape...
 -Sea kasa lino
 reduce; lessen
 redundant...
 -cy...
 reed...
 reef...
 refer...
 --to...
 -ee...
 -ence...
 with--ence to...
 reflect...
 reflexive pronoun mea
 mote ribo
 reform...
 refreshment...
 refrigerate...
 -or sipa kome
 refuge...
 -e...
 take --...
 real...
 realize...
 reap...
 rear; back
 reason sota seko
 -able...
 for every--...
 for no--...
 for this--; therefore
 rebel; revolt
 recall pigo boni
 receipt piki puto
 receive/ piki
 -r(radio)...
 recent...
 recipe...
 recite...
 reckless...
 recognize ...
 recommend poma poti
 record mavo ilo
 -er...
 -office...
 -player...
 -ing...
 music-- mavo ilo
 tape--er...
 recover...
 recruit...
 rectangle bona nivo
 rectum meti gino
 red/orange/yellow
 kasa(spectral se-
 quence)
 -tape...
 -Sea kasa lino
 reduce; lessen
 redundant...
 -cy...
 reed...
 reef...
 refer...
 --to...
 -ee...
 -ence...
 with--ence to...
 reflect...
 reflexive pronoun mea
 mote ribo
 reform...
 refreshment...
 refrigerate...
 -or sipa kome
 refuge...
 -e...
 take --...

refund...
 refuse...
 refute...
 regard...
 -ing; concerning
 as -s...
 with --to; concerning
 with kindest--s to...
 regime...
 regiment...
 region; area
 register ake memi
 regret...
 regular rego sima
 regulate...
 reign...
 rein...
 reindeer nota fedo: Es
 reject...
 rejuvenate soma puti
 relate...
 -d...
 -d to A ibi sima ale
 a
 he is -d to me mu te
 ibi sima ale ma
 relation ibi domo
 a close-- naka ibi
 domo
 relative; relation
 --pronoun noto mote
 ribo
 relax...
 release; free
 reliable...
 religion dali seko
 -ious dali seko sima
 -ious person dali
 seko domo
 rely on...
 remain noki to te
 -der...
 -ing...
 -s...
 remark...
 -able...(:surprising)
 remedy...
 remember/forget boni
 remind...
 remove...
 renal stago;aj
 --artery stago kasa;n
 --pelvis stago alo
 --tubules stago kesa
 vuso
 --vein stago vila;n
 refund...
 refuse...
 refute...
 regard...
 -ing; concerning
 as -s...
 with --to; concerning
 with kindest--s to...
 regime...
 regiment...
 region; area
 register ake memi
 regret...
 regular rego sima
 regulate...
 reign...
 rein...
 reindeer nota fedo: Es
 reject...
 rejuvenate soma puti
 relate...
 -d...
 -d to A ibi sima ale
 a
 he is -d to me mu te
 ibi sima ale ma
 relation ibi domo
 a close-- naka ibi
 domo
 relative; relation
 --pronoun noto mote
 ribo
 relax...
 release; free
 reliable...
 religion dali seko
 -ious dali seko sima
 -ious person dali
 seko domo
 rely on...
 remain noki to te
 -der...
 -ing...
 -s...
 remark...
 -able...(:surprising)
 remedy...
 remember/forget boni
 remind...
 remove...
 renal stago;aj
 --artery stago kasa;n
 --pelvis stago alo
 --tubules stago kesa
 vuso
 --vein stago vila;n

rendezvous; meeting
 renew puka puti
 renovate; renew
 renown; fame
 rent vili;vili muso
 --to vili ale
 --from vili ile
 repair sapi
 repeat tosa puti;tosa
 poti
 repent...
 repetitive tosa sima
 -tious tosa sima
 reply; answer
 report...
 -er...
 represent...
 -ation...
 -ative...
 reprimand; blame
 reprisal; revenge
 reproach...
 reptile puve /o
 republic...
 -an...
 request; ask
 require; need
 rescue; save
 research taku sudi
 resemble nora puti:Es
 reserve; keep
 -d seats...
 reservoir semo bedi
 diko
 reside at; live at
 -nt...
 -nce; abode
 resign...
 resist...
 resolve; decide
 respect...
 -able...
 -ful...
 -ive...
 in some--s...
 with--to; concerning
 respiration ati puto
 -ory ati sima
 respond; answer
 -sible kisi kama
 be--sible to A for
 B kisi ale a ibe i
 -sibility
 -sive...
 -siveness

rest/ siki
 -ful...
 -room : washroom
 at--...
 the--...
 restaurant toki diko:
 Es
 restore...
 result meti sali;meti
 sali puto
 resume tosa moti
 resumé: summary
 resurrect tosa koni
 resuscitate tosa ati
 retail...
 retain:keep
 retina oko pigo
 retire...
 -d...
 retrospect...
 in-- pigo soki lia
 return pigo tomi;pigo
 temi
 --ticket pigo suli
 vubo
 reveal: show
 revenge: avenge;vengi
 puto
 revenue...
 Internal--Service
 (USA)...
 reverend(title)...
 reverse:opposite
 review...
 revolt rev /E
 -ionary revi sima
 revolve: turn
 -r vorl vapo
 reward tuki muso
 rhinoceros naro dupo
 rhyme...
 rhythm rumo
 rib/cartilage kosto/L
 ribbon(various kinds)
 :stripe
 rice semo sero
 rich/poor bana
 rid...
 get--of...
 ride(on,in) dati ale
 ridicule...
 -ous:stupid
 rifle bona vapo
 right/left kapa;(cor-
 rect)sopa; sara
 demo(legal)

--angle nivo tuno
 --away:immediately
 -handed kapa sima
 --now...
 --triangle nivo 3
 kiso
 to the-- kapa;av
 rim: edge
 ring: circle
 rinse semo sopi
 Rio de Janeiro rio de
 anero
 riot...
 rip: tear
 ripe: ready
 rise/fall pami
 give--to:cause
 risk...
 river/lake nalo
 road:street;way
 -map ato kaso
 roam...
 roar...
 roast/fry pofi
 -beef pofi sibo:Es
 rob: steal
 -ber:thief
 robe: dress
 rock: stone; :shake
 -ing chair tsadi bito
 rocket/ bemo
 rod(stick) fate
 rodent; rat
 roe miko teve
 Roentgenology:radiology
 roll...
 -er...
 -erskate levo ska n
 romance...
 --language...
 Rome roma*
 roof kolo take
 rook(chess)...
 room// kelo
 rooster mota dito
 root/stem/leaf mago
 rope:string
 rose dero bolo
 rot roti /E
 rotate: turn
 rouge...
 rough/ nita
 round:circular;:spher-
 ical
 --trip ticket pago e
 e pigo (suli) vubo

route: way
 row: line
 royal kogo sima;Es
 -ty kogo seko
 rub buri /E(spelled
 backwards)
 rubber nako
 -s(for shoes)...
 ruble rusa moko
 ruby kasa game
 rudder pevo kipe
 rude...
 rug: carpet
 ruin...
 rule rego /E(from
 "regular" and a
 little different
 from "law" which
 has a legal sense)
 -er...
 as a--...
 rum...
 Rumania rumana
 rumor...
 run/walk/jump posi
 --away...
 rural tine (sima)
 rush(hurry)...
 --hour nola pako /E
 Russia rusa*
 rust ruso /E;ruso puti
 rut: groove
 rye vano sero
 --whiskey sero vano

S

s(letter) si
 saccharine vogo vabo
 (includes all other
 similar products as
 "sucaryl", "sweeta")
 sack(bag) kome
 -cloth kome gelo /E
 sacred talo sima
 sacrifice...
 sacrum medo babe /G
 "Kreuzbein"
 sad/ kiva /l
 saddle sabo bito
 safe/dangerous vopa
 -guard: guard
 -ty razor...
 sage...
 -ly...

said...
 he-- mu poti
 it is-- domo poti
 sail pevo gelo
 -or lino domo
 saint talo sima domo
 --Paul talo sima
 PAUL
 sake...
 for the --of: for
 for God's--!...
 salad sane povu
 --dressing...
 --oil...
 salary...
 sale simi puto
 -sman simi domo
 (seller simi pute)
 saliva niro semo
 -ry gland niro semo
 gero
 salmon kasa miko
 saloon biro kolo
 salt/pepper sano
 -cellar(shaker)...
 a grain of-- ...
 -y sano sima
 -water sano semo/E
 salute toko moli
 salve(ointment)...
 same/o/ nura
 --as nura kia
 -ness nura seko
 all the-- ...
 at the--time ale
 nura dako
 sample suko
 sand/ gimo
 -bag gimo kome/E
 -paper gimo pape/E
 -stone gimo gamo/E
 :Es
 sandal...
 sandwich 2 tino
 sane/insane bola
 San Francisco sanfa*
 sanitary...
 -tion...
 Sao Paulo saopa*
 sap(juice) sapo /E
 sapphire vila game
 sardine...
 Satan; devil
 satchel bovi kome
 satellite...
 space-- bemo sele

satin...
 satisfy fusa puti
 Saturday meso 6
 Saturn pale 6
 sauce sane semo
 -pan...
 saucer/ ilo
 sausage rido gabo
 savage(wild)savu aj/F
 "sauvage"
 save(money,life,etc)
 vopa puti
 -ings...
 -ings bank...
 saw/axe rako
 -dust rako zilo /E
 -fish rako miko /E
 say: speak
 -ing...
 that is to-- tu bani
 scab...
 scabies...
 scald...
 scale(of fish) miko
 spano
 scandal...
 Scandinavia...
 scant peta sima
 scar...
 scarce:rare;scant
 -ly...
 -ity peta seko
 scarf dino gelo: Es
 scarlet: red
 -fever...
 scatter deka tasi
 scene(landscape)...;
 (of a play) diko
 --II diko 2
 scent: smell
 schedule dako varo
 scheme: plan
 schism...
 scholar...
 -ship...
 school sadi diko: Es
 grammar-- tike sadi
 diko
 high-- pugo sadi diko
 college(university)
 take sadi diko
 --of fish miko daro
 science/ tipo
 -tist tipo domo
 -tific tipo(sima)
 scissors buno

scold...
 score...
 Scotland skota*
 scoundrel...
 scout...
 boy--...
 girl--...
 scrap: trash
 scratch...
 scream...
 screen kine /o(for
 movies,protection,
 shade, etc)
 screw viso
 -driver viso demo
 scrub...
 sculpture gide tapo
 -or gide tapo domo
 scum...
 sea/ lino
 -coast
 -lion...
 -man...
 -plane lino ito/E
 -port...
 -sick lino tila/E
 -water lino semo/E
 --of Japan nipa lino
 seal(animal)...;(mark)
 ...
 seam todi pano
 -stress todi pute
 search...
 --for: seek
 season tomo dako
 -ing...
 seat: chair
 please be--ed! kuma
 miti!
 second(of time)// puko
 (ordinal number) see
 page 7
 -hand nea puka;busi
 puta
 -ly 2 lia
 -rate...
 secret gibi sima; gibi
 puto
 secrete...
 secretary(office) lebo
 domo
 section...
 secure
 -ity...
 see/hear oki /o
 --here!:listen!

seed vulo
 -ling...
 -y...
 seek koti pasi
 seem(appear) mosi
 -ly:beautiful
 seisometer beto tsadi
 leti demo
 -ology beto tsadi
 tipo
 seize...
 seldom/ tena av
 select: choose
 selenite(moonstone)
 sele gamo
 self mea pn
 -control...
 -conscious...
 -evident sama lora
 -governing...
 -ish mea sima
 -taught...
 sell// simi
 semi...
 -circle 1/2 navo
 senate...
 -or...
 send/receive paki
 Senior...
 John Smith-- dzhan
 smit, papo
 sense: feel
 -ation: feeling
 -ible...
 -itive seki poka
 -itize seki puti
 -ory ...
 sentence/word rabo
 separate/ deka;deka
 puti
 September moso 9
 sequence fini puto
 sergeant...
 --major...
 series...
 --of dots tsa daro
 serious/jesting faga
 -ly speaking faga
 lia
 sermon...
 serpent: snake
 serrated rako dego;aj
 serum (lake) sapo
 servant// fego
 serve fego puti
 -ice fego puto

set...
 --of dishes...
 --type
 --the table...
 settle...
 seven 7(mimi)
 several// tuma;pn
 severe:very strong;very
 bad; etc
 sew/weave todi /o
 -ing machine todi paro
 sewage// bero
 -er(pipe) bero vuso
 sex/o/ luto
 --organ luto
 -ual luto; aj
 shade dubo
 -ow dubo
 shake tsadi
 --hands...
 -y ...
 shall: will(usually
 omitted)
 shallow/ tikuj aj
 shame/ pemo
 -ful pemo sima
 shampoo velo sopi
 Shanghai sangai*
 shape/ gide
 -ly mosa gide:Es
 share...
 -holder
 sharp/dull tasa
 shatter;...
 shave buni
 -ing cream buni bine
 shawl...
 she sia pn
 shed...
 --tears: cry
 sheep/pig nodo
 -skin nodo volo
 sheet: leaf
 -iron mugo Fe
 --of paper mugo dea
 pape
 shelf...
 shell vole /o;(mil)tovi
 vipo
 -fish vole miko /E
 shelter...
 shepherd nodo domo
 sherbet luse bane:Es
 shilling enga Ag
 shine dosi
 -y dosi sima

shingle...
 Shintoism sintao seko
 ship pevo
 -wreck...
 -yard...
 ship sx :ness sx
 shirt/tie saro
 shiver: shake
 shock...
 shoe/ time
 -lace time keto
 -maker time domo
 -polish time dosi
 demo
 -store time kolo
 -string time keto
 shoot pafi /Es
 -ing star pimi sule
 shop(store) (simi)
 kolo
 -ping center...
 -per...
 shore...
 (ocean) lino kiso:Es
 (river) nalo kiso:Es
 (lake) nilo kiso:Es
 short/ bena
 -bread...
 -sighted...
 -hand bena toko/E
 shot pafi puto
 -gun mako vapo
 should/ iki(as auxil-
 lary verb it is often
 omitted)(indicates
 moral obligation and
 weaker than "must")
 shoulder/hip skapo/L
 -blade skapo mugo
 shout fosa poti; fosa
 tivo
 shove: push
 show/hide gabi
 shower: rain
 -bath soto kopo/E
 take a-- soto kopo
 puti
 shrink...
 shut: close
 -ter...
 shy...
 sibling// umo
 sick/ tila
 side kiso
 -street kiso sulo/E
 at the--of ale kiso
 dea

sieve sive /E
 sift sive puti
 sigh...
 sight oki puto
 at first-- ale oki
 puto
 -see oki oki
 -seeing oki oki
 puto
 -seer oki oki pute
 sign mano;mano puti
 -ature mano puto
 -board...
 -post...
 signal: sign
 signify: mean
 silent debe peka
 be--! ne poti!
 silicon Si
 silk silo /E
 -worm silo vemo /E
 silly:stupid
 silver Ag
 -dollar Ag moko
 -plate Ag puti
 -plated Ag puta
 -smith Ag domo
 -ware bato Ag
 -y Ag sima
 30 pieces of-- 30
 Ag moko
 similar/different/
 same nora
 simple/complex tora
 sin...
 since...
 -then...
 2 years--...
 sincere...
 -ly(in letters)meli
 sing dori
 single l sima
 -ly l sima lia;
 fone l
 sink/ feli
 sip...
 sir pamo
 yes,Sir sa pamo;
 sa kuma
 Sirius(dogstar) kamo
 sule /E
 sister// imo
 -in-law imo ale
 simo
 sit// miti
 --down miti

situation...
 six 6(lai)
 size/shape gade
 --9 gade dea 9
 what--shoe? puva gade
 dea time?
 sizing...
 skate/ski ska n /E; ska
 puti
 -ing rink ska navo
 skeleton puso babe
 sketch...
 ski/ ski; ski puti
 skilful/clumsy gona
 skin/hair volo
 skirt tike toso
 skull kape babe
 sky/earth/universe boto
 -blue boto vila /E
 slam...
 slang dina sako
 slanted: sloped
 slap voni sani:Es
 Slav slava domo
 -ic language slava
 sako
 slave/o/ fugo
 -ry fugo seko
 sleep/ bisi
 -ing pill bisi pile
 -y bisi sima
 sleet seto soto:Es
 sleeve fato toso
 sleigh...
 slender: thin
 slice tino; tino puti
 slide lusa puti
 slight: small
 -ly nea sama
 slim: thin
 slip: slide
 slipper(s):houseshoes
 slippery lusa /e
 sloped// mula
 slow/ nela
 slum...
 sly...
 small/ kesa
 --letter guna file
 --intestine kesa gino
 /E
 smart:intelligent
 smash...
 smear...
 smell nari; nari puto
 -y nari sima

smile...
 smoke/o/ sumo;sumo
 puti
 -d fish simo miko
 -r sumo domo
 -house sumo kolo
 -ing compartment
 sumo diko
 no--ing! ne sumo!
 smooth/rough nata
 smother:suffocate
 smuggle...
 -r...
 snake puvo
 snap...
 sneak...
 sneeze/hiccup katsi
 snore...
 snow/ seto (see"rain")
 -ball seto mopo /E
 -capped...
 -drift...
 -flake seto spano
 -slide: avalanche
 -shoe seto time /E
 so...
 --as to...
 -called...
 - --far as...
 --good...
 --much...
 --that mote sute
 and--forth e masa
 soak...
 soap sopo /E
 sob: cry
 sober...
 social sosa /E
 -ism sosa seko
 -ist sosa seko domo
 -istic sosa seko
 sima
 society sosa daro
 sock fito vuso
 socket...
 soda(pop)sode /E
 -water sode semo/E
 carbonate of--
 Na2CO3
 sodium Na
 --bicarbonate NaHCO3
 --carbonate Na2CO3
 --chloride NaCl
 sofa: couch
 soft/ vela; fesa
 soil(top-) maso

solder (lead) doka Pb;
doka liki
soldier / sito
sole (of foot) teko
tike
--of shoe time tike
solid/liquid/gas lako
solo av fone mea
soluble liki kama
solution liki puto
-e liki demo
solve liki (problems)
-nt liki pute
some (usually omitted
before singulars);
l; tuma (before
plurals)
-body domo; l domo
-body's dea domo
-how: some way
--of us tuma dea
mata
-one domo; l domo
-place diko; l diko
-thing demo; l demo
-time dako; l dako
-times tuma dako
-way nade; l nade
-where: someplace
somnambulism bisi
pesi puto
-ist bisi pesi pute
son/daughter/offspring
taso
-in-law taso ale
simo /E
song / mivo
soon / pima av
-er or later...
as--as suva pima
kia
as--as possible
suva pima kia basa
soot...
sore...
sorrow: sadness
sorry...
I am -- for A...
I am--that: excuse
that
sort: class
soul...
sound / debe
soup vido
-spoon vido tero/E
sour/o / luta
source...

south / neta; n
-wards neta (lia)
--America neta
amerika
--Pole neta pino
souvenir boni demo
sow meta nedo
space: sky
-ious...
--satellite bemo sele
outer--...
spade (shovel)...
(cards) pido
king of--s pido kogo
Spain espana*
spaghetti...
spare...
spark...
-plug...
sparrow...
speak / listen poti
special timu aj
-ist (doctor) timu
tale; (non-medical)
timu domo
specimen: sample
spectacles: eyeglasses
spectrum pate fetu
speech poti puto
part of-- ribo lanto
speed: rapidity; nola
puti
-ometer nola leti
demo (auto)
--limit 40 kilometers
(sign) ne masa kia
40 tamo meto
spell file poti; Es
how do you -- "rich"?
kuta mi file poti
"rich"?
spend / veti
sperm/egg tove
sphere / mopo
spice sane /o
spider tedi zako
spin: turn
spinach...
spine: backbone
-al column: backbone
-al cord pigo keto
spinster nea davi pimo
spiral nave /o
spirit...
spit nito tasi; niro
semo
spite...

in--of mete ale
spleen...
splendid: very good
split: tear
spoil: rot
spoken (oral) poti sima
sponge kive /o
spool...
spoon / tero
-ful of A...
sport supo /E
-sman supo domo /E
spot / pite
-less; clean
spouse // fulo
sprain fati puto :Es
spread...
spring (jump) pusi;
(fountain) pusi semo;
(season) bolo dako
sprinkle...
spy...
-glass: telescope
square / nivo (geom)
--root of 9 mago
dea 9
--meter nivo meto
squeeze: press
squirrel vito rato
stab deti
staff (mil)...;
(stick) fate
stage...
--manager...
-coach...
stain: spot
-less steel ruso
peka Fe /G "Rostfrei"
stair teke /o
-case...
stale...
stallion mota sabo
stamp
postage-- posto
mano
stand / sit / lie mati
--up mati
-point...
standard...
-ize...
up to--...
stanza...
staphylococcus daro
bakto
star/o / sule (astr)
starch pule
start: begin

starve soka puti
--to death soka
keni :Es
state / county (USA pol.)
stato; (circumstance)
...; (say) poti
-ment...
-ly...
station...
-ary (motionless)
movi peka
-ery...
statistics...
statue gide demo
stay (remain) noki to
te
steady...
steak gabo tino; sibo
tino
rare-- nola sibo
tino
well-done-- nela
sibo tino
medium-- pugo sibo
tino
steal /o / lusi
steam lase
--engine lase paro
-ship lase pevo
steel vola Fe
--cable Fe keto
steep...
steer...
stem // migo
stenographer bena toko
domo
-y: shorthand
stenotypist paro bena
toko domo
-y paro bena toko
step (of stairs) teke
step px simo
-father simo papo
sterile (unable to
bear children or
fruit) kapi peka
sternum galo babe
stethoscope peti demo
stew...
steward (room)kelo
fego
stick (rod) fate
stickpin: pin
stiff...
still: yet; motionless;
quiet
sting...

stink pema nari; Es
stir...
stock / bond skolo (fin)
-broker skolo domo
-exchange (market)
skolo diko
-holder skolo vali
pute
stocking (bona) fito
vuso
stomach / intestine gano
stone / sand gamo
--age gamo dako vero
stool: chair; feces
stop / neki
-per...
store (shop) (simi) kolo;
(storage) bedi
shoe-- time kolo
stork...
storm zino seko :Es
snow-- seto zino seko
story savo (narrative);
(floor of a house)
dimo
stout: strong; thick; fat
stove...
straight / crooked skana
-forward: honest
strain (filter) sive
puti; (pull) :sprain
strange: unusual
-r nea tami domo
strangle...
strap: belt
straw...
-berry maso belo /G
"Erdbeere"
stream: river
down...
up...
street sulo
-car sulo tono
-floor sulo dimo
strength sora seko
streptococcus rado
bakto
streptomycin rado tedo
stress (accent) sora
poti
stretch...
-er...
strike: hit; (labor)
saki sani; saki sani
puto
-ing...
string (all kinds) keto

stripe bone
strive...
strong / weak sora
-hold...
strontium Sr
--90 Sr 90
struggle
stubborn nea neri kama
study // sudi /E
-ent sudi pute; sidi
pute
stuff: thing; cloth
-y...
stumble...
stump...
stupid / siva
stutter...
style...
-ish...
sub px dine; pp; px
-normal dine guna
-conscious mind dine
sone
subject...
submarine dine pevo
submit...
subnormal dine guna
subscribe...
-to...
-ption...
substance...
substitute...
subtract (minus) mini
--2 from 4 (4 - 2)
4 mini 2
suburb...
subway (train) dine
tono
succeed / fail roki
nothing--s like
success roki puto
roki
--to the throne...
success roki puto
succession...
successor...
such lina; pn
--as...
suck uvi
suckle...
sudden tovi nola
sue simo domi
suffer sufi /E
sufficient fusa /E (in
reverse "suf...fus")
suffix pigo mani liso
sufrigate...

sugar vabo
 -cane vabo fate
cane-- fate vabo
suggest...
suit/dress tope
 -able...
 -case: valise
law- simo domi puto
card...
follow--...
sulfur S
sum ...
 --up: summarize
summarize meti mani
 -y meti mani puto
summer belo dako
summit: top
 --conference...
sun/moon/star sole /E
 "solar"
 -beam...
 -burn...
 -down:sunset
 -flower sole bolo /E
 -rise sole pami puto
 -set sole pimi puto
 -stroke...
the--rises in the
east and sets in the
west sole pami kapu
 e pimi kipu
Sunday meso 7
sup// nuti
 -per nuti puto
superficial...
superior(anat) take
 (sima)
supernormal dane guna
supply...
support: help
suppose...
suppress...
supreme take; aj
sure/uncertain dona
surface: face
 --of the earth beto
 pise
surgeon sivo tale
 -y sivo trino
 -ical sivo trino; aj
surname pigo devo
surplus...
surprize bori
 I am--d ma bori
this --s me tu bori
 ma
surrender...

surround...
survive mise koni
suspect...
swallow nuri /o; (bird)
 ...
swamp...
swan dino dato
swear sora tuki
sweat volo semo; volo
 semo puti
Sweden seda*
sweep...
sweet/bitter/sour lota
 -heart tosi domo
 -swell...
swift: rapid
swim miki /o
 -suit...
swing...
Switzerland sisa*
sword veto
 -sman veto domo /E
Sydney(Australia) sidni*
syllable ribo liso
 first-- ribo liso 1
 last-- meti sima ribo
 liso
 penultimate-- meti
 (sima) ribo liso 2
symbol...
symmetrical suva sima
 -y suva sima seko
symphony...
syndicate...
synonym mote devo
synthetic tapo; aj
 --rubber tapo nako
syphilis(hard chancre)
 vola siso
Syria siria*
syringe deti demo
syrup vabo semo
system...
 -ize...

T

t(letter) ti
table/chair bato
 -cloth bato gelo/E:Es
 -service(silverware)
 bato Ag
 -spoon:soupspoon
tablet: pill
tack...
thumb...

tact...
 -ful...
tag...
tail/ kipe (of ani-
 mal)
 -wind(aviat) pigo
 zino
tailor todi pute
take/ kesi
 --advantage of...
 --off(clothes) ile
 diki
 --place: happen
 --part in...
 --notice...
 I --off my hat ma
 ile diki teso
tale: story
talk: speak
 -ative poti poka
tall(use "long") bona
tame/ sivu
tan tani; aj
tank(container)...
 (mil) Fe ato
tap...
tape...
 red--...
tapestry...
tar bavo bivo
tariff...
tarsus teko pugo
tart...
task...
taste lapi /o
tavern...
tax takso /E
taxi(cab) leti ato
tea/ tiko
 -cup...
 -pot...
 -spoon tiko tero/E
teach/learn/study sadi
tear(rip)/cut soti;
 (from eye) oko semo
 --off...
 --out...
 --up...
tease...
teat: nipple
technic...
 -al tapo; aj
 -al language tapo
 sako
 -ian...
teenager...
teeth(tooth) deno

telegraph/ feno
 --pole feno migo
 -m feno pito
telephone/telegraph
 fono /E "phone"
 --directory fono
 lobo
 --operator fono domo
 --pole fono migo
telescope nika oki
 demo
television tive/E"TV"
tell savi
tellurium Te
temper...
temperature...
temple(building)...
 (side of head)...
tempt: try
ten 10(baba rei)
tend...
 -ency...
tender: soft
tendon muse keto
tense (gram) (siko)
 dako;(tight) fula
tent...
term ribo seko
 -inology ribo seko
 daro
 come to--s...
termite vite zako
terrible...
terrify: frighten
terror: fear
territory...
test: try
testicle tove gero
testify...
tetanus...
text...
 -book...
than kia c
 --all kia tama
thank taki /E
 -ful taki sima
 -less taki peka
 -si takil; ma taki
 say"--s" poti
 "taki"
 --you: thanks
 --you very much
 taki sama
 --A for B taki ale
 a mote i
that cute c; tu era;
 tu

--kind of tu lanto dea
 --one tu l; tu era l
 --is all tu te tama
 --'s it tu te tu
 the(article; usually o-
 mitted or replaced by
 "this" or "these")
 --more--merrier...
theater...
 --tickets...
movie-- kino (kolo)
 stage--...
theft lusi puto
their(s) dea muta
them muta
 -selves mea
theme...
then isa c; av
therapy: treatment
there(here) mora; av;
 era mora av
 -abouts...
 -after...
 -by...
 -fore seta lia
 --are(is) mora te
 these tusa; pn
 they// muta pn
thick/thin dosa
thorax(chest) tone
thigh fito take
thin/ desa
thing/ demo
think/feel soki
third see p 7
thirsty/ seka
this tu aj; pn
 --one tu l
thistle...
thorax(chest) tone
thorn dero
thorough...
 -bred posa tobo(pano)
 /Es
 -fare...
those: these; tusa era
though mola sute c
thought soki puto
 -ful soki sima
 -less...
thousand/million/billion
 tamo
thread/ tedo
threaten...
 three 3(fua)
thresh...
threshold...

thrifty...
throat// nuro
throne kogo bito
through/around dola pp;
 (by) fone pp
 -out...
 --the window dola
 tigo
throw/catch tasi /E
 "toss"
thumb pane l
 -tack...
thunder/ debo
Thursday meso 4
thus...
thyroid gland dino
 gero
ticket suli vubo
tickle...
tide...
tie noto puti;(neck)
 siro(see "saro/siro")
tiger bone kimo
tight fula
 -fitting...
till fila pp;c
timber...
time/place dako
 -ly...
 -table pako varo:Es
 at the same-- ale
 nura dako
 -s: multiply; ...
 2 --s 2 2 vosi 2
 many--s: often
 a long-- bona dako
 first-- dako l
tin Sn
 -can Fe kome
tincture of Iodine I
 alko
tint: dye
tiny: very small
tip...
 -toe...
tire(auto) navo vuso
tired pula
tissue(biol) tulo
title...
 to ale pp;(infin part)
 to
 --and fro:back and
 forth
toast pofi fado
 -er fado pofi pute
tobacco bake
today tu temo; av

toe/ pine
 big-- pine 1
 together/separate
 doka; av
 toil...
 toilet: wash room
 --paper sopi kelo
 pape
 Tokyo tokio*
 tomahawk kasa domo
 riko
 tomato kasa povo
 tomb...
 tomcat mota kimo
 tomorrow pago temo; av
 day after-- pago
 temo 2
 --morning pago lato
 pago
 ton(appr) timo gramo
 tone...
 tongue/lip lapo
 tonight tu lito; av
 too masa kia
 --much masa kia
 pota
 tool toke /o
 tooth/ deno /E"dent-
 al"
 -brush deno delo
 -paste deno bine
 -ache deno pemi
 puto
 I have a --ache
 deno pemi
 top/bottom take
 -coat...
 -hat dana teso
 -heavy...
 topic...
 -al events...
 torch...
 tornado vori zino
 torpedo miko bomo
 toss(throw) tasi /E
 total: whole
 -ly: wholly
 touch tali
 -ing...
 tough...
 tour...
 -ist:sightseer
 toward(s) ale pp
 towel toma gelo
 bath...
 hand...
 paper- toma pape

tower dana demo
 town: city
 -council...
 -hall...
 toxin: poison
 -cology vego tipo
 -c: poisonous
 toy paski demo
 track...
 trade// sumi;sumi puto
 -mark sumi mano /E
 traffic...
 -cop...
 -light...
 -ticket...
 tragedy...
 train tono
 tram: streetcar
 -way...
 trans px ...
 transform: change
 transitive verb poka
 tati ribo
 translate stani
 transmission(auto)...
 transmitter(radio)...
 transoceanic medo lino;
 aj
 transparent: clear
 transport...
 transverse medo sima
 trap...
 -door...
 trash/o/ buro
 -can buro kome
 travel/ mevi
 -bag mevi kome
 -er mevi pute
 -er's check mevi
 memi muso
 tray...
 treachery...
 treason...
 treasure...
 -r...
 treat toko puti
 -ise...
 -ment toko puto
 tree/ vito
 tremble: shake
 trench...
 trial...
 triangle 3 kiso
 tribe...
 tribunal...
 trillion(10¹²)tamo
 tumo;(10¹⁸)tumo tumo

trip mevi puto
 triple 3 sima
 triumph...
 trolleycar:streetcar
 troop...
 trot...
 trouble...
 trousers fito toso
 truck fero ato
 true/false mola
 trump(cards) sora pate
 ace of-- sora 1
 trumpet mavo dupo
 trunk(of body)...;
 (of tree) migo;(of
 elephant)...
 (for clothes)...
 trust vuti
 truth mola seko
 -ful...
 try pasi
 -ing...
 tub...
 tube vuso
 tuberculosis tube/E
 Tuesday meso 2
 tulip...
 tumor lake
 tune...
 tungsten W
 --steel W Fe(pro-
 nounced:"ve fi-e"
 tunnel dine nade
 turkey usa dito
 Turkey turka*
 turn vori
 --out...
 by --s...
 in--...
 turtle vole puve
 twice 2 dako
 twilight...
 twin...
 twine:string; kome
 tedo
 twist: turn
 two 2(dia)
 -fold: double
 type memi paro puti;
 n ...
 -writer memi paro
 -writer keys memi
 paro fine
 -ist memi paro domo
 tyranny...
 -ize...
 -t ...

U

u(letter) u
 udder (baso) galo
 ugly/ mesa
 ulcer/ siso
 ultraviolet dane vula
 umbilicus tene lado/E
 -al cord tene keto
 umbrella soto kine
 unlaut neri debe
 un px nea px
 unanimous laso vuni
 sima
 unbutton A veni lado
 dea a
 uncertain/ dena
 uncle/aunt ado
 under/ dine pp
 -go...
 -hand...
 -ling...
 -neath: under
 -stand/ timi
 -take...
 -taker pobi pute
 -wear dine bevi
 demo
 undress ile diki
 unearth...
 -ly...
 unemployed saki peka
 /G "arbeitslos"
 -ment saki peka
 seko
 unfaillingly...
 uniform...
 union...
 Union Station kape
 tono diko
 unison...
 unit I seko /G "ein-
 heit"
 2 --s 2 dea 1 seko
 unite: join
 United Nations nato
 nito (abbrev: nn)
 --president nato
 nito kape
 United States of
 America usa*
 universe/o/ buto
 universal language
 nato sako
 university take sadi
 diko
 unjust/ sira

unknown nea tami puta
 unless...
 unlock the door voni
 tago fane
 unlucky/ beda
 unoccupied: empty
 unpleasant...
 unreal nea demo sima
 unsafe: dangerous
 untie nea noto puti
 until: till
 untold...
 up/down bosa pp; av
 -bringing...
 -hold...
 -on ale; dane
 -roar...
 -set...
 -side down...
 -stairs...
 -to...
 -wards bosa (lia)
 upper: top
 --deck take dimo
 --lip take lipo
 (Note: if more than
 one item is involved
 then "take" precedes
 the noun it modifies;
 see: "upper arm"
 --arm fato take
 (top part of one arm)
 uranium U
 U 235 U 235
 Uranus pale 7
 urban tane; aj
 -ite tane domo
 urchin
 ureter stago vuso
 -al catheter stago
 vuso vuso
 urethra stigo vuso
 -l catheter stigo
 vuso vuso
 urge...
 -nt...
 urine/ dedo
 -ate dedo puti
 Uruguay uruga*
 us: we
 use busi; busi puto
 -d busi puta
 -d furniture busi
 puta bate
 -ful busi sima
 -less busi peka
 --up...

used to:accustomed to
 I-- to read much ma
 abi to momi pota
 I am--to this ma
 abi tu
 usual: normal
 uterus/vagina bome
 utmost...
 to the--...

V

v(letter) vi
 vacant: empty
 vacation siki dako
 vacuum nea dano
 --cleaner zilo
 uvi pute /G "staub-
 sauger"
 vagina/ beme
 vague: uncertain
 vain...
 in--...
 valet...
 valiant: brave
 valid...
 valise:travel bag
 valley/ meno
 value...
 -able...
 valve mugo fine
 vanadium V
 vanish:disappear
 vapor...
 varied...
 variety...
 varnish...
 vary: change
 vase...
 vast:very large
 veal bako sibo gabo
 --cutlet bako sibo
 tino
 vegetable povo
 vegetarian povo seko
 domo
 veil...
 vein vila (tobo) vuso
 femoral-- fito vila
 velvet...
 venereal:sexual
 --disease luto tila
 seko
 vengeance vengi puto
 vent...
 ventral fin tene reso

ventriloquist tene
 poti pute /G
 venture...
 Venus (planet) pale 2
 veranda...
 verb tati ribo
 verse...
 version...
 vertical// nila
 very sama av
 --much sama (pota)
 I love you--much
 ma tosi mi sama
 vest...
 veteran...
 veterinarian baso
 tale
 --ary medicine baso
 trino
 via: by
 vibrate: shake
 vice...
 vicinity...
 victim...
 victor: winner
 -y toli puto
 Vienna vin*/G "Wien"
 Vietnam vietna*
 view...
 have in--...
 in--of...
 -point...
 village/ tine
 -r tine domo
 vine vino vito
 -yard...
 vinegar...
 violate...
 violence...
 -t...
 violet//vula (purple)
 violin pado keto
 virgin...
 virtuous...
 visa vise
 visible oki kama
 vision oki puto
 visit oki tomi
 visual oki sima
 vitamin vio /E
 --A vio a
 --B vio b
 --B12 vio b 12
 (read: vio bi baba
 dia)
 vitreous humor (eye)
 oko duno

vivid: very clear
 vocabulary ribo varo
 vocal tivo sima
 voice tivo
 volt volto /E
 volume...
 voluntary...
 vomit guni
 -us guni demo
 vote: elect
 -r leki pute
 vow ...
 vowel mea debe
 voyage mevi puto
 vulva//leto

W

w (letter) ve
 wade...
 wage...
 wagon levo demo
 waist...
 -coat...
 wait fedi
 -er bato fego
 -ress bato fego
 --2 hours for A fedi
 a some 2 pako
 wake/sleep basi
 walk// pesi
 -ing stick pesi fate
 /E
 --with A pesi ona a
 --alone pesi ona tima
 wall luvo
 --clock luvo pako
 demo /E
 --paper luvo pape /E
 wallet muso kome
 waltz...
 wander: travel
 want/ liti
 be--ing...
 war/peace koso
 --department
 -like...
 -rior koso domo
 ward...
 --en...
 -robe...
 warehouse bedi kolo
 warm// supa
 warn desi
 wash sopi /o
 -ing machine sopi

wasp...
 waste...
 -paper basket...
 watch pako demo; gardi
 -dog
 --out...
 water// semo; semo puti
 --buffalo semo sibo
 -fall semo pimi puto
 --glass semo gime
 -melon semo lone/E
 -proof ...
 -wheel semo levo /E
 wave vamo
 -length...
 wax vako /E
 way nade (in the widest
 sense)
 -ward...
 by the--
 in any--...
 in every--...
 in this-- ale tu nade
 in what--?: how?
 on the--...
 by the--...
 by--of...
 we/you/they mata pn
 weak/ sera
 wealth bana seko
 -y bana
 weapon/ammunition
 vape /o
 wear/ bevi (of clothes)
 weary: tired
 weave/tedi /o
 web zako gelo
 wed: marry
 -ding: marriage
 -lock: marriage
 Wednesday meso 3
 weed/ vile
 week 7 temo
 2--s 14 temo
 -day/ meso
 -ly magazine 7 temo
 dako lobo
 first day of the--
 meso gafo l (because
 "meso l" means "Mon-
 day")
 weep: cry
 weigh/measure loti
 -t loti puto
 welcome doma moli
 --home! doma moli
 ale kolo!

weld doka liki
 well av poma (lia);
 (healthy) tala;
 (hole) kivo
 -bred...
 -done: good; (of
 meat) nela
 -earned...
 --off...
 --to-do: rich
 as--as suva poma kia
 Weltanschauung (view of
 life) nato feto
 went: (did) go
 were: (did) be
 west/ kipu aj; n
 -ern world kipu nato
 -erner kipu nato
 domo (occidental)
 -ern language kipu
 sako
 wet/ tema
 whale ...
 what/ pivo inter pn
 (never modifies an-
 other noun); aj
 (modifies a noun)
 puva
 -ever...
 -- is the matter?...
 --kind of-puva
 lanto dea
 wheat fado sero
 wheel levo
 -barrow...
 when/where/how inter
 av kata; c; (as a
 conjunction at the
 beginning of the
 sentence use: dako,
 ale sio)
 -ever...
 where// kita inter av;
 c; diko, ale sio
 (see "when")
 -abouts...
 -as...
 -ever...
 whether: if
 which puva inter aj;
 sio (rel pn)
 while some pp; c
 --away...
 a little--ago pigo
 bona dako
 a little--later
 pago bona dako

whip...
 -ped cream sani bine
 /G Schlagsahne
 whiskers boso velo :Es
 whiskey/wine vano
 whisper fesa poti
 whist (cards)...
 whistle fifi; fifi demo
 white/black pana
 whither...
 who/what inter pn pavo;
 (rel pn) sio
 -ever...
 whole/part laso; aj
 --day laso temo
 -ly laso (lia)
 -ly correct laso sopa
 -sale...
 -some: healthy
 on the--...
 as a --...
 whore: prostitute
 whose inter dea pavo;
 rel pn dea sio
 --book? dea pavo lobo?
 --book dea sio lobo
 why/because sota inter
 av; c
 wicked: very bad
 wide tuka
 -awake...
 -spread...
 -th tuka seko
 widow falo peka; n
 -er filo peka; n
 -hood fulo peka seko
 (spouselessness)
 -Smith falo peka smit
 wiener: frankfurter
 wife// filo
 wig mela velo
 wild/tame savu /F
 "sauvage"
 will siti (aux v; usually
 omitted); (testament)
 ...; (mental power)...
 -ing...
 -ingly...
 against one's--...
 at--...
 be --ing to...
 wilt...
 win/lose toli
 wind zino
 -ward...
 -mill zino levo
 window/ tigo

wine/ vino /Italian
 wing reso
 wink...
 winter seto dako
 -coat seto dako
 toso
 wipe...
 -out...
 wire doro; (telegram)
 feno pito
 copper-- Cu doro
 wise: intelligent
 -dom: intelligence
 wish: want
 wit...
 -ty...
 with/without ona pp;
 (by means of) fone
 pp
 -draw...
 -hold...
 -out/ ena pp
 -stand...
 I see--my eyes ma
 oki fone oko
 --your permission
 asa mi sui
 witness...
 eye...
 wobbly...
 woe...
 wolf vato kamo
 woman// pimo
 -ly...
 womb: uterus
 wonder...
 -ful...
 I--whether...
 woo...
 wood vite /o
 woods: forest
 wool/cotton valo
 --blanket valo, tose
 word/ ribo
 -formation...
 -order ribo fini
 puto
 --for--: literally
 -y...
 in a--...
 in one's own --s...
 work/rest saki
 -s...
 out of--: unemployed
 -er saki pute
 -man: worker
 --out...

world/nation nato
 --court nato simo
 diko
 -ly...
 --war nato koso
 --War II nato koso
 2
 -wide...
 around the--in 80
 days dela nato ale
 80 temo
 worm vemo
 worry voli /E(w to v;
 r to l)
 worship...
 worst take pema
 worth: earn
 -less...
 -y of...
 would (omit)
 wound...
 wrap...
 wreck...
 wrestle...
 wring...
 wrinkle...
 wrist toko bibe
 -band...
 -watch toko pako
 demo
 write/ memi
 wrong/ sepa
 be--: err

X

x(letter) se
 xenon Xe(read: se-e)
 xray rono /"Roentgen"
 --film rono fimo
 --machine rono paro
 --technician rono
 domo (see: radiolo-
 gist)
 xylophone vite debe/L

Y

y(letter) pe(arbitrary
 name)
 yacht...
 yard(appr) meto;
 (of a house) kolo
 vero

-stick meto fate
 yarn...
 yawn...
 year/day tomo
 -ly tomo (sima)
 --after --: each year
 yearn...
 yeast game demo /Es
 "fermentilo"
 yellow// kusa
 Yemen iema*
 yes sa (independent
 part of speech); ("yes"
 and "no" are treated
 as sentences and
 followed by a period)
 --,Sir, it is true
 sa pamo. tu te mola
 --indeed sa sa
 --,Madam sa pimo
 --,Mr. Smith sa, pamo
 smit
 --,Sir sa, pamo
 yesterday pigo temo; av
 --morning pigo lato
 pago
 day before-- pigo
 temo 2
 yet ama av
 yield...
 you// mi (sing pn);
 mita(pl pn);(there is
 no polite form)
 -r(s) dea mi;dea mita
 -rself(-ves) mea
 young/old soma
 --lady: young woman
 -ster...
 youth: young man
 -ful: young
 Yugoslavia iuga*
 Yule: Christmas

Z

z(letter) zi
 zealous...
 zebra bone sabo
 zenith boto take
 zero rei (not spelled
 out when it is com-
 bined with other
 numerals; "20" is read
 dia rei)

zest...
 zigzag zi pano;aj;
 v zi pano puti
 zinc Zn
 --oxide ZnO
 zinnia...
 Zionism...
 zipper nola fane
 zodiac boto bone
 zombi...
 zone beto bone
 zoo px baso; px;
 (park) baso selo
 -logy baso tipo
 -logist baso tipo
 domo
 Zoroaster zora*
 -ianist zora domo
 -ianism zora seko
 Zurich zurik*
 zygomatic bone boso
 babe

SUMA - ENGLISH DICTIONARY

See page 19 for general instructions. The Suma words are in Suma alphabetical order and they are arranged according to the number of letters in a word. The numbers precede the alphabet. Words of six or more letters are proper names and are grouped together. The Suma sequence begins with the vowels:

a, i, u, o, e

and is followed by the Suma consonants which correspond to the order of the letters in English:

b, d, f, g, k, l, m, n, p, r, s, t, v, z

and these in turn are followed by the foreign letters which are also in English sequence within themselves:

c, h, j, q, w, x, y.

Words with the prefix nea(un) are listed under the next word; thus "nea guna" is listed under "guna". At present there is only one derivative of "nea", "nea sima", and this is listed under "nea".

Words with an asterisk are proper names: enga*(England). Capital letters are used for chemical elements and many compounds which are read according to the instructions on page 15. Here are a few sample entries with their explanations:

boda/ lucky/unlucky

The terminal "a" indicates an adjective; the slash indicates a word pair; the first vowel "o" indicates an "o/e" pair; the slash between "lucky" and "unlucky" separates the English pairs; thus this is the shorthand form of indicating two entries:

boda lucky aj
 beda unlucky aj

The full translation of a word pair or triplet is only listed under the first member. In the following entry the slash after the translation indicates "derived from" and if this slash is followed by a small letter it refers to a Suma word ending in that letter; if it is followed by a capital letter it refers to the name of a language.

deni/ bite /o

The terminal "i" indicates a verb; the slash indicates a word pair; this means see "doni" for the full pair; the small letter after the second slash means "derived from the word 'deno'(tooth,teeth).

pipo// mother; aj maternal

The final vowel "o" indicates a noun; the double slash indicates a triplet; the first vowel "i" shows this to be an "a/i/u" triplet and that it will be listed in full under "papo". The semicolon separates parts of speech; the "aj" indicates that the noun "pipo" can be used as an adjective meaning "maternal" without further change.

In the case of third members of triplets, that is, words which "u" as their first vowel we must show that it is either a member of an "a/i/u" triplet or an "o/e/u" triplet. We use the double slash "/" for the "a/i/u" triplet and add an "o" for the "o/e/u" triplet as follows: "/o/". Let us examine the following entries:

sule/o/ star
fulu// spouse

The symbol "/o/" tells us that we will find the complete triplet listed under "sole" because this is an "o/e/u" triplet; the symbol "//" plus of course the first vowel "u" in "fulu" tells us to look under "falu" for this "a/i/u" triplet.

In the following entry we show the derivation or source of a Suma word; in this case the word is borrowed from the sound, though most borrowings from other languages are based on spelling:

beki/ bake /E

This tells us that "beki" is a verb which is paired with "boki" and that it is derived from English.

In the following entry we indicate that the Suma word (in this case a compound word) is borrowed from English and that it is equivalent in structure to the corresponding word in Esperanto. The references to Esperanto in the dictionary are made for the benefit of those students who know Esperanto.

bato gelo tablecloth/E:Es

This means that "tablecloth" is translated literally in Suma and in Esperanto.

The Suma entries are not underlined, but they are separated from their translation by three spaces. Underlining of Suma words is used only when there might otherwise be ambiguity.

See page 20 for the list of abbreviations.

Numerals (See page 7)

- 1 one; aj first;
alone; any; a; an
-era another; pn
-dea sio one of
whom
-dea mata one of
us
-lia firstly
-dako one time;
once; any time
-diko anyplace;
anywhere
-domo one person;
anyone; anybody
-demo one thing;
anything
-masa one more;
another
-nade one way;
anyway
-nade sulo one
way street
-reso monoplane
-sima single
-sima lia singly
-seko unit /G
Einheit
2 dea - seko two
units

Fractions (See page 8)

- 1/2 half
1/2 mopo hemisphere
1/2 navo semicircle
1/2 sele half moon
1/2 temo half a day
1/3 meto 1/3 meter;
(appr) 1 foot
1/4 navo quadrant
(of a circle)
2 two; aj second
-lia secondly
-dako twice; two
times
-domo koso duel
-debe daro diph-
thong
-file daro di-
graph
-gelo quilt

- levo bicycle
-levo demo cart
-mavo duet
-mopo bakto diplo-
coccus
-pago temo the next
two days
-pigo temo the last
two days
-reso biplane
-sima double
-sima lia doubly
-tino sandwich
3 three; aj third
-mugo clover
-moso quarter of a
year; aj quarterly
-sima triple
4 four; aj fourth
-fito baso quadru-
ped
-kiso quadrangle
-lite gallon
5 five; aj fifth
-kiso pentagon
-sule sato kape
five star general
6 six; aj sixth
7 seven; aj seventh
-temo week; aj week-
ly
8 eight; aj eighth
9 nine; aj ninth
0 zero (usually spell-
ed out when not
part of a number)
10 ten; aj tenth
-usa meko mine an
American dime

1-letter words

- a (letter) a
i (letter) i
I (chem) iodine
-alko tincture of
iodine
u (letter) u
U (chem) uranium
-235 U-235
o (letter) o
O (chem) oxygen
-3 ozone
-sano oxide

- e (letter) e; c and
-dui and/or
-masa etcetera;
and so forth
B boron (chem)
-4 borax /HEB407
F (chem) flourine
-puti flourinate;
flouridate
K (chem) potassium
N (chem) nitrogen
NH3 ammonia
P (chem) phosphorus
S (chem) sulfur
V (chem) vanadium
C (chem) carbon
-bavo coke
-pape carbon
paper
-puti carbonize
-vite charcoal
-2H2 acetylene
-6H6 benzene
-O carbon monoxide
-O2 carbon dioxide
-O2 semo carbon-
ated water
-Cl4 carbon tetra-
chloride
-H carbohydrate
-HCl3 chloroform
H hydrogen
-2O2 hydrogen per-
oxyde
-2CO3 carbonic
acid
-3BO3 boric acid
-bomo hydrogen
bomb
-gafo pH (chem)
-gafo 7 pH 7
-C hydrocarbon
-Cl hydrochloric
acid
W (chem) tungsten

2-Letter Words

- Au (chem) gold; aj
golden
-Hg gold amalgam
-domo goldsmith
-miko goldfish/E
-puta gilded, gold-
plated

Ag (chem) silver;aj	-HCO ₃ sodium bicarbonate
-Hg silver amalgam	bonate
-domo silversmith	Ni nickel
-moko silver dollar; piece of silver	ne av no;not;neither;nor
-puta silver-plated	-ne indeed not;no indeed
-puti silverplate	-ake! keep out!
-sima silvery	-laso lia not quite;not entirely
30 - moko 30 pieces of silver	-movi don't move;keep still!
ak (abbrev) "mase krista" B.C.	-pama av not now;later
Al (chem) aluminum	-,pamo. no,Sir (a period is used after these expressions)
-SO ₄ alum	-,pamo smit no, Mr. Smith
Ar (chem) argon	-,pimo no,Madam
As (chem) arsenic	-,pimo smit no, Miss (Mrs.) Smith
ik (abbr) "mise krista" A.D.	-poti! keep quiet!
Ir (chem) iridium	-puti deny
oi excl ouch	-puto denial
Ba (chem) barium	-poti! keep quiet!
Be beryllium	-pesi ale vale!
Br bromine	keep off the grass!
-sano bromide	Pb lead (metal)
Fe iron	Pd palladium
-ato tank(mil)	Pt platinum
-o oxide of iron	Ra radium
-doro awl	sa av yes
-domo blacksmith	-sa yes indeed
-demo hardware	-,pamo (see "ne")
-demo kolo hardware store	-sima affirmative
-keto steel cable	Si silicon
-kome tincan (for food)	s.e (abbr) "sale seo"
-kome voni pute can opener	% (percent) (this abbreviation has a period in the middle because "se" is the name of the letter "x")
-sima ferrous	6s.e 6%
Kr krypton	Sb antimony
Li lithium	Sn tin
ma// pn I/you/he;me	Sr strontium
-soki sute in my opinion	-90 strontium-90
mi// pn you(sing)	tu aj this,that, it;pn
mu// pn he;him	-l this one
Mg magnesium	-te tu that's it
-o magnesia	-te tama that is all
-CO ₃ magnesite	-era that
Mn manganese	-lito tonight; av
Na sodium	
-2CO ₃ sodium carbonate	
-Cl sodium chloride	

-temo today;av	to (inf part) to
-simi for sale	-vili for rent
te (vi) be;exist	-puto existence
-puto existence	-sima existent;
-sima existent;	existing
Te tellurium	zi (letter) z
zi (letter) z	-pano zigzag
-pano zigzag	-pano puti zigzag
Zn zinc	-o zinc oxide
-o zinc oxide	Ca calcium
Ca calcium	Cu copper
Cu copper	Co cobalt
Co cobalt	Cd cadmium
Cd cadmium	Cl chlorine
Cl chlorine	-puti chlorinate
-puti chlorinate	Cr chromium
Cr chromium	-puti chromeplate
-puti chromeplate	He helium
He helium	Hg mercury;quick-silver
Hg mercury;quick-silver	Xe xenon
Xe xenon	

3-Letter Words

aua* Hawaii	abi have the habit of; be accustomed to; be used to
-a be accustomed to!	A
-to fedi be accustomed to wait	-puto habit
-puto habit	-sima habitual
-sima habitual	ado/ uncle/aunt
ado/ uncle/aunt	ago/ cigar/cigarette
ago/ cigar/cigarette	aki/ vi must/should; have to
aki/ vi must/should; have to	ake/ pp in/out;into; within;inside of; (use "ale" if possible)
ake/ pp in/out;into; within;inside of; (use "ale" if possible)	-ati inhale
-ati inhale	-uvi aspirate
-uvi aspirate	-lia inwardly
-lia inwardly	-sui admit(permit to enter)
-sui admit(permit to enter)	-sui pute admission

-fimo lining	-gelo lining
-kasi invite	-kasi domo guest
-kasi domo guest	-kasi puto invitation
-kasi puto invitation	-kasi pute host; hostess
-kasi pute host; hostess	-kiso interior; inside
-kiso interior; inside	-movi immigrate
-movi immigrate	-movi pute immigrant
-movi pute immigrant	-memi register
-memi register	-nade entrance (sign)
-nade entrance (sign)	-sima inner;internal;inward
-sima inner;internal;inward	-tomi pute entrance
-tomi pute entrance	-veni include;enclose
-veni include;enclose	-veni demo enclosure
-veni demo enclosure	-veni sima inclusive
-veni sima inclusive	-veni sima ale pp including; inclusive of
-veni sima ale pp including; inclusive of	alo/ cup/saucer; bowl;vase;goblet;beaker
alo/ cup/saucer; bowl;vase;goblet;beaker	-dumo kettledrum
-dumo kettledrum	-gime beaker
-gime beaker	-tero ladle
-tero ladle	ale/ pp to/from; at;in;on; on board;(this pp has wide usage)
ale/ pp to/from; at;in;on; on board;(this pp has wide usage)	-i come in!
-i come in!	-tu nade in this way
-tu nade in this way	-te attend
-te attend	-te sima tale attending physician
-te sima tale attending physician	-ito on board the plane
-ito on board the plane	-uvi absorb
-uvi absorb	-oki puto at (first) sight
-oki puto at (first) sight	-eki attend; listen to
-eki attend; listen to	-era nito abroad
-era nito abroad	-diki put on (clothes);get dressed
-diki put on (clothes);get dressed	-diko dea pp in-

stead of	-fati attract
-fati attract	-geti depend
-geti depend	-kiso dea pp beside
-kiso dea pp beside	-kolo at home;home av
-kolo at home;home av	-kesi assume /G annehmen
-kesi assume /G annehmen	-lito pago in the (by) evening
-lito pago in the (by) evening	-pago e pigo back and forth
-pago e pigo back and forth	-pigo back av;backwards
-pigo back av;backwards	-pigo dea pp in back of;behind
-pigo dea pp in back of;behind	-pugo sima centripetal
-pugo sima centripetal	-pevo on board ship
-pevo on board ship	-sani attack
-sani attack	-tali affect
-tali affect	-tono on board the train
-tono on board the train	-vili pute lessor
-vili pute lessor	ama av yet;still
ama av yet;still	amo// brother/sister/sibling
amo// brother/sister/sibling	-ale simo brother-in-law /E
-ale simo brother-in-law /E	-kovi puto fratricide
-kovi puto fratricide	-sima fraternal; brotherly
-sima fraternal; brotherly	-seko brotherhood
-seko brotherhood	apo ape ;monkey /E
apo ape ;monkey /E	asa/ c if/then
asa/ c if/then	-mi sui with your permission
-mi sui with your permission	-masa isa poma the more the better
-masa isa poma the more the better	aso ass;donkey /E
aso ass;donkey /E	ase/ acid/alkali /E
ase/ acid/alkali /E	-seko acidosis
-seko acidosis	ati breathe /G atmen
ati breathe /G atmen	-puto respiration
-puto respiration	-peka breathless
-peka breathless	-sima respiratory
-sima respiratory	ato/ auto/airplane
ato/ auto/airplane	-bisi kolo motel
-bisi kolo motel	-kaso roadmap
-kaso roadmap	-kolo garage
-kolo garage	ibi vi belong;concern
ibi vi belong;concern	-ale a belongs to A; concerns A
-ale a belongs to A; concerns A	-domo relative; relation; kin
-domo relative; relation; kin	-pute member
-pute member	-sima ale a re-

lated to A	-seko membership
-seko membership	ibe pp about;concerning /i
ibe pp about;concerning /i	-ma as for me
-ma as for me	-koso about the war
-koso about the war	-memi describe
-memi describe	-poti discuss
-poti discuss	ido/ aunt
ido/ aunt	igo/ cigarette
igo/ cigarette	-vogo nicotine
-vogo nicotine	iki/ should;ought to
iki/ should;ought to	-puto obligation
-puto obligation	-sima obligatory
-sima obligatory	-tomi ought to go
-tomi ought to go	ike/ pp out;out of; outside of; av out; outside
ike/ pp out;out of; outside of; av out; outside	-ati exhale
-ati exhale	-lia outwards
-lia outwards	-sui omit; Es
-sui omit; Es	-buri erase
-buri erase	-dimo balcony
-dimo balcony	-nade exit
-nade exit	-pasi experiment
-pasi experiment	-sima outer
-sima outer	-veni exclude
-veni exclude	-veni sima exclusive
-veni sima exclusive	-veni sima ale pp excluding
-veni sima ale pp excluding	ilo/ saucer;dish; plate;platter; disc
ilo/ saucer;dish; plate;platter; disc	ile/ pp from;av off; away;(in compounds "off")
ile/ pp from;av off; away;(in compounds "off")	-lia away
-lia away	-diki take off (clothes);undress
-diki take off (clothes);undress	get undressed
get undressed	-diki teso take off one's hat
-diki teso take off one's hat	-diko ablative
-diko ablative	case
case	-debe ablaut
-debe ablaut	-gafi discount
-gafi discount	-mevi emigrate
-mevi emigrate	-mevi pute emigrant
-mevi pute emigrant	-paki dismiss
-paki dismiss	-posi flee
-posi flee	-ile pugo sima centrifugal
-ile pugo sima centrifugal	-poti abdicate
-poti abdicate	-sako dialect

-seti amputate;
cut off
-tasi discard
-tomi abandon
-temi derive
-temi ribo de-
rived word
-vili pute lessee
-vori deviate
imo// sister
-ale simo sister-
in-law /E
-seko sisterhood
ine av only
ira* Ireland
isa/ c then;av
ise/ alkali;aj
alkaline
ito/ airplane
-ale sani puto
airraid
-domo pilot
-mane airfield
-nade airway
-pano airline
-posto airmail
umo// sibling
usa* United States
of America;aj
American
-dito turkey
-domo American
-keto banjo
-moko American
dollar
-meko American
cent
-sibo buffalo
-tale daro Ameri-
can Medical As-
sociation
uvi suck;pump
-demo pump
-puto suction
oki/ see/hear /o
-oki sightsee
-oki puto sight-
seeing
-oki pute sight-
seer
-gime mirror
-kama visible
-puto sight;
vision
-peka blind
-sima visual

-tomi visit
oko/ eye/ear /L
-duno vitreous humor
-deno canine tooth/E
-gime eyeglasses/E
-gime kome eyeglass-
case
-gero lacrimal
gland
-like eyedrops /E
-mopo eyeball /E
-pana conjunctiva n
-pana somo con-
junctivitis
-pate iris
-pigo retina
-pite pupil
-sapo aqueous humor
-semo tear(s)
-semo gero lacri-
mal gland
-semo sima lacri-
mal
-seno optic nerve
-seno medo optic
chiasma
-take eyebrow
-tale ophthalmolo-
gist
-tose eyelid
-vule almond
-velo eyelash
-trino ophthalmol-
ogy
ola (excl) oh
-mano exclamation
mark
-papo pater noster
-ribo exclamatory
word
ona/ pp with/without
-debe consonant /
Mitlaut
-luse bine a la
mode
-tomi accompany
osi* Australia
eki/ hear /o
-daro audience
-diko auditorium
-kama audible
-peka deaf
-sima auditory
-seno auditory
nerve

eko/ ear
-dumo eardrum/E
-navo earring/E
-rato rabbit
-vako earwax,
cerumen /E
-vole abalone
ena/ pp without
era other;another;
pn
-lia otherwise
-mora av there
-nito alien
country
-poti quote
l- another; pn
ero hero /E
bua c but /E
dia 2; aj second
dui c or
-a-i either A or
B
dea pp of
-ma my;mine
-tu its
fua 3; aj third
goa 4; aj fourth
kia c than; as
-asa as if
-mata vuni as
agreed
-tama than all;
of all
kea 5;aj fifth
lai 6; aj sixth
mea pn self;myself;
yourself;him-
self;ourselves;
themselves;etc
-biki hatch
-domo egoist;
egotist
-debe vowel /G
Selbstlaut
-mote ribo re-
flexive pronoun
-saki sima auto-
matic
-savo autobio-
graphy
-sima selfish
-simo sima autono-
mous
-simo seko autono-
my
-seko ego

-semo kivo Arte-
sian well
-tume fate foun-
tain pen
-toki pute canni-
bal
mui 8;aj eighth
nea px non; un
-sima ribo nega-
tive word
pio pack;package
-dea igo a pack-
age of cigarettes
-dea vubo a pack
or deck of cards
poi 9;aj ninth
poe poem /E
-domo poet
-seko poetry
rio* (see 6-letter
words)
rei 0 (zero);(not
spelled out in
numerical con-
text)
-puti nullify
sia pn she;her /E
sio rel pn who;
which
-ma vali of my
own
sui let;permit;al-
low
-mano license
-mata tomi let's
go
-pito permit
-puto permission
nea- forbid
nea-puto prohi-
bition
seo hundred
-fito centipede/L
-tomo century
ska/ n skate/ski /E
-navo skating
rink
-puti skate
-pute skater
ski/ n ski
-puti ski
-puto skiing
-pute skier
tio inter. part.
"question"; do
-mi timi? do you
understand?

-mu ne te mora?
isn't he here?
-mora te semo? is
there any water?
tsa/ n period/comma
-tsa colon
-tsi semicolon
-daro series of
dots
tsi/ n comma
vio vitamin /E
-a vitamin A
-b vitamin B
-b 12 vitamin B₁₂
nea-seko avitamin-
osis
vin* Vienna /G Wien
4-a
(4-Letter words that
begin with a vowel)
akso axis; axle /E
alko alcohol /E
-domo alcoholic;
drunkard
-sima drunk
-seko alcoholism
-semo liquor
ampe ampere /E
arga* Argentina
asia* Asia
iuga* Yugoslavia
iema* Yemen
inda* India
-domo Hindu
-lino Indian Ocean
isra* Israel
-sako Hebrew
unga* Hungary
orka* New York City
-domo New Yorker
(does not apply
to New York State)
ekua* Ecuador
enga* England;aj
Anglic
-Ag shilling
-usa Anglo-American
-biro ale
-dafo mopo cricket
-domo Englishman;
Englishwoman
-loti puto avoir-
dupois weight
-moko pound

-nito English
nation
-sako English
-sako domo Eng-
lish-speaking
individual
-semo nade English
Channel
nea-sako domo non-
English-speaking
individual
4-b
baba 1 (one);aj first
babe// bone/joint/
ligament
-fimo periosteum
-peka miko fillet
of fish
-somo osteomyel-
itis
-tale orthopod
-trino orthopedics
bade bell
-diko belfry
-domo bellfounder
-lapo clapper
baki/ make/break;
create;(never in
sense of "do";
see "tati")
-kolo factory
-kolo domo factory
worker
bako baby;infant
-dato duckling
-dito chick
-fedo fawn
-gelo diaper
-kamo puppy
-kimo kitten
-levo demo baby
carriage
-mako nestling
-nodo lamb
-nodo tino lamb-
chop
-peno kid
-peno tame kid-
gloves
-peno tani volo
kidleather
-peno velo volo
kidskin fur

-sabo colt
 -sibo calf
 -sibo gabo veal
 -sibo tino veal
 cutlet
 -sune crib
 -zako larva
 bake tobacco
 -vuso pipe
 bami/ grow/develop
 bana/ rich/poor;
 wealthy
 -puti enrich
 -sima luxuriant
 -seko wealth
 bani mean; signify
 -puto meaning;
 significance
 -peka meaningless
 -sima signifi-
 cant; important
 tu-pota this is
 important
 bane/ milk/cream
 -duno pudding
 -domo milkman
 -nade Milky Way/E
 :Es
 -paro milking
 machine
 -puti milk; vi
 lactate
 -pute milker
 bapo/ hammer/nail
 basa/ possible/
 probable; av
 perhaps
 -lia perhaps
 basi/ wake/sleep;
 awake; awaken;
 be awake
 ma- I am awake
 ma-mu I wake him
 baso// animal/
 plant/organism;
 px zoo
 -daro herd
 -diko lair; den
 -duno gelatin
 -dodo manure
 -gino catgut
 -kome cage
 -koro claw
 -keto leash
 -selo zoo
 -tale veterin-
 arian

-tipo zoology
 -tipo domo zoologist
 -toko paw
 -teko hoof
 -trino veterinarian
 medicine
 bato/ table/chair
 -Ag table/service;
 silverware
 -fego waiter
 -gelo tablecloth/E
 :Es
 bate furniture /o
 -kome drawer
 -puti furnish(a
 house, etc.)
 bavo/ coal/oil
 -bivo tar
 -gamo asphalt
 -gamo nade asphalt
 road
 -kivo coal mine
 -kivo domo coal
 miner
 -luko coal gas;
 illuminating gas
 bibe// joint (anat;
 mechanical)
 -somo arthritis
 -tose articular
 capsule
 biki/ break; destroy;
 fracture
 -fado cracker
 -fido cookie
 -kama fragile
 -liso fragment
 -puto break;
 fracture
 -pute fuse (elect)
 bimi/ develop
 -tipo evolution
 bina/ poor
 bine/ cream
 -pilo creamcheese/E
 bipo/ nail(for wood)
 biro beer /E
 -baki kolo brewery
 -domo brewer
 -kolo beer parlor;
 saloon; alehouse
 bisa/ probable
 bisi/ sleep; be a-
 sleep
 -diko lodging
 -kolo hotel
 -kelo bedroom

-kelo kolo dorm-
 itory
 -pile sleeping
 pill
 -peka seko in-
 somnia
 -pesi puto som-
 nambulism /E
 -pesi pute som-
 namulist /E
 -sadi diko board-
 ing school
 -savo dream
 -sima sleepy
 -soki dream
 -tono Pullman
 train
 biso// plant
 -diko garden
 -selo botanic
 garden
 -tipo botany
 -tipo domo bo-
 tanist
 -vala chlorophyl-
 bito/ chair
 -domo chairman/E
 -fego usher
 bivo/ oil
 -belo olive
 -kivo oilwell
 -sima oily
 bube// ligament
 buda* Buddha
 buga jealous
 -ale a jealous of
 A
 buki itch
 buna careful
 -seko caution
 -I be careful!
 caution!
 -oki inspect
 nea- careless
 buni shave
 -bine shaving
 cream
 -domo barber
 -demo razor
 -kolo barbershop
 -mugo razor blade
 -sivo razor (knife)
 buno scissors
 buri rub; abrade/E
 ("rub" spelled
 backwards)
 -Fe file(tool)

-deni gnaw
 -gamo grindstone
 -puto friction;
 abrasion
 -seti grind
 buro/o/ trash; rubbish
 -kome trashcan
 busi use
 -puta used; second-
 hand
 -puto use; function
 -peka useless
 -sima useful
 -tipo applied
 science
 buso// organism;
 px bio
 -tipo biology
 -tipo domo biolo-
 gist
 buto/o/ universe
 (astron)
 boda/ lucky/unlucky
 -I good luck! to
 your health! etc.
 -lia luckily;
 fortunately
 -kapi temoi Happy
 Birthday!
 -puka tomoi Happy
 New Year!
 -krista dakoi
 Merry Christmas!
 boki/ cook/bake;
 boil
 -alo kettle
 -kape chef
 -kelo kitchen
 -pino boiling
 point
 -pute cook
 -sima boiling
 bola/ sane/insane
 bolo/ flower/fruit
 -dako spring
 -daro bouquet
 -domo florist
 -kolo florist
 shop
 -mugo petal
 -navo garland
 -povo cauliflower
 -sapo nectar
 -zilo pollen
 bomo/ bomb/rocket
 -ito bomber (air-
 plane)
 -domo bombardier

bome/ uterus/vagina
 bona/ long/short; tall
 -ale pp along
 -lia lengthwise
 -bito bench
 -belo banana
 -dino giraffe
 -demo ...
 -deno fang
 -fito vuso stocking
 -lone cucumber
 -nivo rectangle
 -pano longitude
 -puti lengthen
 -poti sima loquaci-
 ous
 -seko length
 -time boot
 -tomo leapyear
 rifle
 -vapo remember/forget
 boni/
 -demo souvenir
 -gide monument
 -puto memory
 -sidi memorize
 -sima mnemonic
 bone strip; stripe;
 band; belt
 -kimo tiger
 -sabo zebra
 bori surprise; be
 surprised
 ma- I am surprised
 tu-ma this sur-
 prises me
 boro// garbage/sew-
 age/trash
 -domo garbageman
 -kome garbage can
 bosa/ pp up/down; av
 -lia upwards
 -tomi climb
 bosi admire
 nea- despise
 boso/ cheek/chin
 -babe zygomatic
 bone
 -deno molar tooth
 -gero parotid gland
 -kivo dimple
 -velo whiskers
 boto// sky/earth/uni-
 verse; heaven
 -bone zodiac
 -sima celestial
 -take zenith
 -tike horizon

-vila azure
 bovi/ carry/wear
 -alo pail
 bovo/ chemical
 substance/ele-
 ment
 -tipo chemistry
 -tipo domo chem-
 ist
 beda/ unlucky; un-
 fortunate
 -seko misfortune
 bedi store; storage
 -kolo warehouse
 -kome check a
 bag
 beki/ bake /E
 -demo oven
 -kolo bakery
 -pute baker
 bela/ insane; crazy
 -domo lunatic
 -kolo insane a-
 sylum
 belo/ fruit
 -bivo olive oil
 -dako summer
 -fido pie
 -fido ona luse bine
 pie a la mode
 -sapo fruit juice
 -vito diko or-
 chard :Es
 -volo peel
 bemo/ rocket
 -sele space
 satellite
 beme/ vagina
 bena/ short; acute
 -dako a short
 time
 -puti shorten
 -toko shorthand;
 stenography
 -toko domo sten-
 ographer
 beni/ forget
 -sima forgetful
 bero// sewage
 -vuso sewer(pipe)
 besa/ pp down; av
 -tomi descend
 besi mix
 -Hg amalgam
 -mine alloy
 -pina domo mulat-
 to

-sima miscellane-
ous
-teve scrambled
eggs
beso/ chin
-gelo bib
-velo beard
beto// earth(plan-
et)
-akso axis of the
earth
-bone zone(geog)
-dano atmosphere
-lano continent
-navo equator
-pise surface of
the earth
-tipu geology
-tsadi leti demo
seismometer
-tsadi putu
earthquake
-tsadi tipu seis-
mology
bevi/ wear(of
clothes)
-demo clothing
-Fe armor
bevo/ element(chem)

4-d

dafo base;basis
-kelo cellar
-mopo baseball/E
-rego axiom (see
"kape rego")
dako/ time/place;
tense
-1 first time
-lobo magazine
-peka tati ribo
infinitive verb
-varo schedule
-vero age(of
time);era
dali/ believe/
doubt
-kama credible
-puto belief
-sima credulous
-seko religion;
aj religious
-seko domo re-
ligious person

-seko sima religious
damo/ ceiling/floor
dana/ high/low
-diko altar
-demo tower
-mano acute accent
-seko height
-teso tophat
dani hold;grasp
dano air;atmosphere
-ale sani putu air-
raid
-buso aerobe
-dona airtight
-doro aerial;an-
tenna(radio)
-futi putu atmos-
pheric pressure
-gamo aerolite
-kivo airpocket
(aviat)
-kome airsack(zool)
-loti demo baro-
meter
-loti putu baro-
metric pressure
-mopo balloon
-moto aircooled
motor
-nade airway(anes)
-nalo air current
-puka puti air-
condition
-peka anaerobic
-pevo dirigible
-sato airforce
-sima airy
-sito airforce
soldier
-seko weather
-semo moisture(in
air)
-tipu meterology
-bakto aerobic
bacteria
nea- vacuum
ale suna- in the
open air
dane/ pp over/under;
above; on
-guna supernormal
-nade bridge
-time galoshes;
overshoes /E
-vula ultraviolet
dari drive(auto,
airplane,etc)

-mano driver's
license
-pute driver
daro group;com-
pany;associa-
tion
-devo ribo col-
lective noun
-kape captain
(army); group
leader;chairman
-keto cable
-tila seko epi-
demic
-bakto staphylo-
coccus
-dea ribo group
of words (see
"ribo daro")
smit- Smith Co.
dati ride
-ale ato ride in
an auto
-ale sabo ride on
horseback
dato/ duck/chick-
en
davi/ marry/divorce
-biki commit a-
dultery
-biki putu adul-
tery
-biki pute adul-
terer;adulteress
/G Ehebrecher
-domo married
person
-pamo married man
-puta married
-puto marriage;
wedding
-sima marital
-tuki putu en-
gaged
-tuki putu en-
gagemem
nea-pamo bache-
lor
nea-pimo spins-
ter
mu ne te-puta he
is not married
diga busy;occupied
mu te-fone sudi
puto he is busy
studying
nea- idle

diki put;place;lay/o
diko/ place;scene
(of a play)
-,ale sio c where
-devo ribo geo-
graphical name
-sima local
-sora seko poten-
tial energy
(physics)
dike cell(biol)
-fimo cell mem-
brane
-luvo cell wall
-sapo cytoplasm
-vule nucleus
-velo cilia
dili/ doubt;disbe-
lieve
-puto doubt;dis-
belief
-peka doubtless;
without doubt
-sima doubtful
dilo ideal; aj
dimo/ floor;story;
deck
-1 first floor
-2 second floor;
balcony(in a
theater)
-2 bito balcony
seats
-gelo carpet;rug
-kuso mat
-pako demo stand-
ing clock(grand-
father's clock)
dina/ low
-kolo bungalow
-sako slang
dino neck;aj cervi-
cal
-babe clavicle;
collar bone
-dato swan
-gelo neckerchief;
scarf;Es
-gero thyroid
gland
-kasa carotid
artery
-keto halter/Es
-lise isthmus
-navo necklace:Es
-vila jugular
vein

-velo mane
dine/ pp under;below;
beneath; px sub
-oki examine
-bevi demo under-
wear
-guna subnormal
-nade tunnel
-kasa infrared
-pevo submarine
-sone subconscious
mind
-tono subway train
dito/ chicken
-kolo chicken coop
divi/ divorce /E
-domo divorcee(male
or female)
dubo shadow;shade
dumo drum /E
duno gelatin;gel
dupo horn(of animal;
of music)
-zako beetle
dusi punish
-kolo prison
-kolo domo prisoner
-kolo kape warden
-kolo gardi pute
prison guard;
jailor
duso industry; aj
industrial /E
-domo industrialist
dobo/ lightning/
thunder
-fate lightning rod
dobe/ light/sound /o
-kolo lighthouse/E
-mopo light bulb
nea- darkness;aj
dark
dodo/ feces;urine
-puti defecate
doka/ together/sepa-
rate; av
-Pb lead solder
-diki assemble;
gather
-domo companion
-liki weld;solder
-liki demo flux
(in soldering)
-leti compare
-mano hyphen
-mano ribo hyphen-

ated word
-puti join;con-
nect;ally
-puto joint(non-
anatomical)
-puto mote pago
tomi putu allian-
ce for progress
-poti ale a con-
verse with A
-poti putu con-
versation
-ribo compound
word
-saki cooperate
-seko context
-temi assemble
dola/ pp through/
around
-pano diameter
-tigo through the
window
dolo/ comb/brush
doma/ kind/cruel
-moli! welcome!
-moli ale kolo!
welcome home!
domi fight;battle;
combat
-daro battalion
-kape major(Amer.
army)
-sima pugnacious
domu/ aj proud/
humble
-seko pride
domo/ person/thing;
individual;
people; aj human;
personal
-apo gorilla
-,sio he who
-devo ribo person-
al proper noun
-gafi putu census
-lusi kidnap
-mote ribo per-
sonal pronoun
-poti one says;
people say; it
is said
-seko mankind;
human race
-sepa sali there
has been an
accident

-timo millionth person
 -tipo anthropology
 -gardi pute body-guard
 dona/ sure/uncertain certain;definite
 -lia certainly;of course
 -lia ne of course not;certainly not
 -dena ribo article (grammar)
 -pito certificate
 -puti insure; assure
 -puto insurance; assurance
 -ribo definite article
 -sidi ascertain
 doni/ chew/bite /o
 -gumo chewing gum
 dono/ jaw/tooth
 -babe jawbone; mandible
 -baso alligator; crocodile
 dori sing
 -daro choir
 -mako canary
 doro wire
 Cu- copper wire
 dosa/ thick/thin
 dosi shine;polish
 -demo polish
 -sima shiny
 debo/ thunder
 debe/ sound /o;aj acoustic;pho-
 netic
 -file puto phonetic spelling
 -puvo rattle-snake :Es
 -peka silent
 -sako phonetic language
 -tipo acoustics
 -zako cricket
 dedo/ urine
 -puti urinate
 dego edge;rim;border
 -lami define
 -lami puto definition

deka/ separate
 -diki disperse
 -puti separate
 -tami diagnose
 -tasi scatter
 dela/ pp around
 -nade detour
 -nato ale 80 temo around the world in 80 days
 -tuno around the corner
 delo/ brush
 -kipe fox
 dema/ cruel
 demu/ humble
 demo/ thing;device; something
 -kolo museum
 -sima real;concrete
 -seko matter(phys-
 ics)
 -sepa sali there has been an acci-
 dent
 -tipo physics
 -tipo domo physi-
 cist
 -varo catalog
 nea-sima unreal;
 abstract
 dena/ uncertain
 -ribo indefinite article
 deni/ bite /o
 -zako mosquito
 deno/ tooth;teeth;aj dental
 -bine toothpaste
 -delo toothbrush
 -kavi smile
 -keto piano
 -keto domo pianist
 -levo cogwheel;
 gear
 -tale dentist
 -trino dentistry
 -pemi ma tooth aches;I have a toothache
 dero thorn
 -baso porcupine
 -bolo rose
 -mugo cactus
 desa/ thin
 -soto drizzle
 -tobo anemia

desi warn;alarm
 -pako demo alarm clock
 deti stab;inject
 -demo syringe
 -sivo dagger
 -a ale i give an injection of A to B
 devo name
 -te a my name is A
 -devo ribo proper noun
 -puti name; christen
 -peka anonymous
 -ribo noun
 -seko nomencla-
 ture
 -varo directory (of names)
 -vubo calling card
 pivo-te? what is your name?
 pivo devo dea mu te? what is his name?

4-f

fado/ bread/cake
 -pofi pute toast
 -sero wheat
 -vulo bread crumb
 -volo crust
 faga/ serious/
 jesting;earnest
 -lia seriously speaking
 falo// husband/
 wife/spouse
 -peka widow(ed)
 -peka seko widow-
 hood
 -peka smit widow
 Smith
 fale/ alphabet/
 letter
 -domo literate person
 -puti alphabetize
 -varo index
 nea-domo illiter-
 ate person

famo farm;aj dom-
 estic /E
 -baso farm animal;
 domestic animal
 -domo farmer
 -mako poultry;
 fowl :Es
 -puti farm
 -puto farming;
 agriculture
 fani/ lead/follow
 fane/ lock/key
 -domo locksmith
 -deno ratchet
 fati// pull/push/
 press; attract
 -Fe magnet
 -Fe sima magnetic
 -Fe seko magnetism
 -puto pull;sprain
 fato// arm/leg/limb
 -babe humerus
 -bibe elbow
 -bito armchair /E
 -kasa brachial
 artery
 -kivo armpit;
 axilla
 -navo bracelet
 -take upper arm
 -tike forearm
 -toso sleeve
 -puti embrace
 -seno brachial
 nerve
 fate branch(of a
 tree);stick;
 rod /o
 -delo broom
 -vabo cane sugar
 -bakto bacillus
 favo cloud
 -dupo foghorn /E
 -soto cloudburst
 fido/ cake; pie
 fifi whistle
 -demo whistle
 figa/ jesting;
 funny;humorous
 -lia in jest
 -domo clown;jest-
 er;comedian
 -puti jest
 -savo joke;anec-
 dote;droll story
 -seko fun;humor
 fila pp till; c

filo// wife
 -peka widower
 file/ letter(of alph)
 -l first letter;
 initial
 -gafo tipo algebra
 -puti spell
 -puto spelling;
 orthography
 fimo film;membrane /E
 fina* Finland
 fini/ follow
 -lia as follows
 -puto sequence;
 order;result;effect
 -sima following
 fino pair
 -dea time pair of
 shoes
 fine/ key(of lock,
 piano,typewriter,
 etc)
 -daro keyboard /Es
 fiti// push
 fito// leg
 -babe femur
 -bibe knee
 -bibe babe kneecap;
 patella
 -bibe puti kneel
 -bone garter
 -kasa femoral art-
 ery
 -kavo ham;hollow of
 knee
 -take thigh
 -tike lower leg
 -toso pants;trous-
 ers
 -vila femoral vein
 -vuso hose;stocking;
 sock
 fugo/o/ slave
 -seko slavery
 fula tight
 nea- loose
 fulo/o/ spouse
 fule influenza;
 grippe /E "flu"
 fusa sufficient /E
 (spelled backwards)
 -puti satisfy
 futi// press;squeeze
 -biki crush
 -buri massage
 -puto pressure
 -topa mago mashed

potatoes
 futo// limb;ex-
 tremity
 fodi hunt
 -mako falcon;
 hawk
 fogo// master/
 servant/slave;
 boss; champion
 foli/ float/sink
 /E
 -bade buoy
 fomo/ foam/bubble
 /E
 fono/ telephone/
 telegraph /E
 -domo telephone
 operator
 -migo telephone
 pole
 -lobo telephone
 directory
 -puti telephone
 fone pp by (agency)
 with(agency)
 -l one by one;
 singly
 -mea by oneself;
 by itself; etc.
 -laso on the din-
 ner(menu term)
 -varo a la carte
 (menu term)
 ma oki-oko I see
 with my eyes
 fosa/ loud/soft
 -lia loudly;aloud
 -demo loudspeaker
 -puto crescendo
 -poti shout
 -tivo shout
 foto/ photograph/
 picture /E
 -demo camera
 -lobo photograph
 album
 -puto photography
 feda naked;nude
 fedu wait;await
 -a wait for A;a-
 wait A
 -sima waiting;
 patient
 -sima seko patience
 nea-sima impat-
 ient
 fedo deer

fego// servant;wait-
er;porter;oper-
ator
-puti serve
-puto service
feki infect /E
-sima infectious;
contagious
nea- disinfect
feli/ sink
-Fe anchor
-keni drown
femo/ bubble
feno/ telegraph
-migo telegraph
pole
-pito telegram
fero freight;pargo
-ato truck;lorry
-pevo freighter
-tono freight
train /E
fesa/ soft(not
loud)
-poti whisper
fesi confess /E
feto/ picture;draw-
ing;illustration
-puti illustrate
-ribo ideogram
-sima pictorial

4-g

gabi/ show/hide;
exhibit
-gife ribo dem-
onstrative ad-
jective
-mavo concert
-mote ribo dem-
onstrative pro-
noun
-puto show;ex-
hibition;fair
exposition
gabo meat
-domo butcher
-kolo butcher-
shop
-sapo gravy
-tino steak
-toki sima carn-
ivorous
gade/ size/shape

-dea 9 size 9
puva-dea time? what
size shoe
gafi/ count/calculate
/o
-puto account
-tipo accountancy
-tipo domo accoun-
tant
gafo/ number/digit
-pise dial
-puti number;enumer-
ate
-tipo mathematics
gafe/ quantity/quali-
ty /o; amount
galo/ breast/nipple
-babe breastbone;
sternum /E
-baso mammal :Es
-kome brassiere
gamo/ stone/sand;rock
-dako vero stone age
-gimo gravel
-gelo asbestos
-vato petrified
forest
game/ gem/glass;jew-
el /o
-domo jeweler
-kolo jewelry store
-seko jewelry
-vala n jade
gani digest /o
gano/ stomach/intes-
tine;aj gastric
-sapo gastric juice
-tale gastroenter-
ologist
-vuso esophagus
-trino gastroenter-
ology
gane ferment;enzyme /i
-demo yeast /Es
fermentilo
gato business
-daro company
-domo businessman
-sima professional
(in sport,opposite
of amateur)
nea-sima amateur
(in sport)
-vubo business card
gibi/ hide
-puto secret

-sima secret
gide/ shape/form
-Fe cast iron
-demo statue
-gafo tipo geome-
try
-mano formula
-peka formless
-seti carve
-tapo sculpture
-tapo domo sculp-
tor
-tipo anatomy
gifi/ calculate /o
gifo/ digit
gife/ quality
-ribo adjective
gilo/ nipple;teat
gimo/ sand
-gamo sandstone /E
-kiso beach
-kome sandbag /E
-lano desert
-pape sandpaper /E
gime/ glass /o
-domo glazier
-kolo greenhouse
-kome jar
-pape cellophane
-valo glasswool
-volo cornea
-dea semo glass of
water
mugo dea- pane of
glass
gino/ intestine;gut
giro degree;(also
scholastic)
-seo Centigrade
20-seo 20° C
-enga Fahrenheit
70-enga 70° F
giso gypsum;plaster
of Paris /E
-domo plasterer
guba flat
-vite board
gumo gum(as in chew-
ing gum) /E
guna normal;usual;
ordinary;common
-lia normally;
ordinarily;usu-
ally
-file small letter
(lower case)

-seko normalcy
nea- abnormal;un-
usual;extraordi-
nary;uncommon
guni vomit
-demo vomitus
-sima nausea
-seko nausea
-vule mux vomica
/L
-vogo emetic
gobi blame;accuse;
be guilty of;
be at fault
-sima guilty
nea-sima innocent
ma- I am to blame
I am guilty
ma-a mote i I
blame A for B
ma ne- I am not
guilty
goli command;order
-tati ribo im-
perative verb
golo/ plastic/cloth
gole goal(sport,
also figurative)
/E
gona/ skilful/
clumsy
goro/ organ/gland
/E (such as
heart,lung,etc.)
goti dig
gelo/ cloth
-bone bandage
-sopi launder
-sopi diko laun-
dry
-tose blanket
-pate dye
gena/ clumsy;awk-
ward
gero/ gland
geti hang
-demo hanger(for
clothes)
-gelo curtain;
drape
-pute hangman
-sune hammock

4-k

kama sx able /i
-seko ability
nea-seko inability
momi- readable;leg-
ible
momi-seko ale oki puto
readability on
sight
kami can;be able to
-puti enable
-sima capable
ma-tomi I can go
ma sati-tomi I was
able to go
kamo/ dog/cat
-apo baboon
-diko kennel /Es
-debe bark(of a dog)
-miko dogfish /E
-sima canine
-sule dogstar;
Sirius /E
-zako flea
kana/ easy/difficult
-puti facilitate
-seko ease;facili-
ty
kapa/ right/left;av
to the right
-sima righthanded
kapi bear;give birth
to;beget;aj born;
native;birth;con-
genital
-nito native coun-
try;fatherland
-nito domo native
inhabitant
-nito tale native
doctor
-pimo midwife
-puto birth
-puto l first-born
child
-peka sterile
-sako native lan-
guage
-sale birth rate
-tane native city
-tale obstetrician
-temo birthday
-trino obstetrics
nea- foreign;aj
nea-lia with a
foreign accent
nea-domo foreigner
ma te - ale orka

I was born in
New York City
kapu/ aj east/west;n
/a ;av in the e.
-domo oriental
person
-nato Eastern
world;Orient
-sako oriental
language
sole pami kapu
the sun rises in
the east
kape/ head/tail;aj
chief;main;
capital
-a capital A
-lia mainly;chief-
ly
-babe skull
-file capital let-
ter
-gelo kerchief/Es
-kuso pillow :Es
-kolo capitol
-pago forehead
-povo cabbage
-pemi I have a
headache
-rego principle
-sivo guillotine
-tane capital
city
-tono diko Union
Station
-vule cocomut
-zako louse;lice
kari keep;care for;
maintain
-kolo keep house
kasa// red/orange/
yellow(in order
of spectrum)
-belo apple
-belo fido apple
pie
-belo sapo cider;
apple juice
-dike erythrocyte
-domo indian(Amer)
-domo kape indian
chief
-domo riko toma-
hawk
-domo sako Indian
language
-gamo belo cherry

-game ruby	cards); (age 3 to 18 approx)	-belo orange (fruit)
-lino Red Sea		-belo sapo orange juice
-mago beet	-apo ape; chimpanzee	-belo semo orange-ade
-migo ...	-seko boyhood	-gamo belo apri-cot
-miko salmon	kava/ happy/sad /i	-lone cantaloupe
-povo tomato	-mivo carol	-mago carrot
-topa auburn	kavi/ laugh/cry	kisi/ answer
-vuso artery	kavo/ groove/hole; furrow; rut; sulcus	-ale a ibe i be responsible to A for B
-vole lobster	-demo plow	-demo answer a question
kasi/ ask/answer; question; interrogate; aj interrogative	-semo puti irrigate	-demo, sio ma kasi; answer my question
-mano question	kile* Chile	-kama responsible
mark	-nodo llama	-pito answer a letter
-mote ribo interrogative pronoun	kimo/ cat	-sima ale in answer to
-nade ribo interrogative adverb	-miko catfish /E	-tusa demo dea mi answer your questions
-puto question	kina/ difficult; hard	ma kisi pito dea moso l temo 2 in answer to your letter of January second
-pute interrogator	kini bend; flex; warp	kiso side; aj lateral
-rabo interrogative sentence	-puta ribo inflected word	-ale pp at the side of
-ribo interrogative word	-puto inflection	-sima lateral
-sima interrogative	-sako inflectional language	-sulo side street
-varo questionaire	kino movies; cinema /G	-seko hobby
-demo ale a ask A a question	-diko movie studio	kita// interr av where; c
-ale a mote i ask A for B	-fimo movie film	kito// girl
-ale a to tomi ask A to go	-kolo movie theater	-devo maiden name
-ale a sute a tomi ask A to go	-tati pute movie actor(actress)	kiva/ sad /i
-ale a pivo a liti ask A what he wants	kine screen /o (any protective device against rain, sun; insects, etc. tho originally intended for "movie screen")	kivi/ cry (as with tears)
-2 demo ale a ask A two questions	kipa/ left	-mago onion
-sute a tomi ask A to go	-lino Pacific Ocean (left of America)	kive
-tima demo ale ma! ask me no questions	-sima lefthanded	kivo/ hole; cave; well
kaso map	kipu/ aj west; occidental; n /a	-bivo petroleum
-domo geographer	-nato western world	-gelo lace
-lobo atlas	-nato domo Westerner; occidental person	-sima hollow; concave
-tipo geography	-sako western (occidental) language	-toke drill
kata// interr av when/where/how; c	kipe/ tail	kive sponge /o
kato// boy/girl/child; jack(at	-apo monkey	kubo hook
	-lano peninsula	-koro claw
	-tedo penicillin	
	kisa// orange (color)	

kulo/o/ office	kogo/ king/queen	thrombosis
-domo clerk	-bito throne	-kato jack of hearts
-seko bureaucracy	-kimo lion	-kivo fimo endocardium
-seko domo bureau crat	-kolo palace	-kivo somo endocarditis
kuma (polite word) please (always precedes)	-lano kingdom	-kogo king of hearts
-mitil please be seated	-mako eagle	-kego queen of hearts
-pikol one moment, please	-mako sule Aquila (astron)	-muse myocardium
-pivo devo te? what is your name, please?	-sima royal	-muse somo myocarditis
-tuli! please excuse me; excuse me, Sir (Madam)	-seko royalty	-neki puto cardiac arrest
kumo/o/ diaphragm (anat; camera; etc.)	-taso Prince	-pemi seko angina pectoris
kupi call (shout to a person)	-tiso princess	-sani puto heart beat
kusa// yellow	-teso crown	-somo carditis
-Cu brass	koli build /o	-tale cardiologist
-belo lemon	-puto building; construction	-tila seko heart disease
-belo teki demo lemonade	-pute builder	-trino cardiology
-domo mongolian	-tipo architecture	kome container; sack; bag; pocket; can; cyst
-sane mustard	-tipo domo architect	-baso marsupial animal
-seko jaundice	-vite lumber	-fego porter
-sero corn	kolo// house/room/office; home; store; aj domestic	-gelo sackcloth; burlap
kusi bring	-daro family	-mano baggage check
-a ale i bring A to B	-kari pute house-keeper	-pako demo pocket watch
-a ile i bring A from B	-kimo house cat	-sivo pocket knife; penknife
kuso cushion /E	-pato domo house painter	-sulo dead end street
kuse cousin /E	-rato mouse	-tedo twine
kuta// interr av how; c	-take roof	-vuso bagpipe
-mi te? how are you?	-tati pute stage actor(actress)	koni/ live/die vi
-gato te? how is business?	-time house shoes; house slippers /E	-diko dwelling; abode
-nika tu te ale pari? how far is it to Paris?	-vero yard	-kelo living room; parlor /E
-pota how much? how many?	-zako cockroach	-puti enliven; animate
-sema mi te? how old are you?	ale- at home; av home	-puto life
kuto// child (3 to 18 years)	mu ne te ale- he is not at home	-sima living; alive
-tale pediatri-cian	koma/ communistic/ democratic /E	kono acorn
-trino pediatrics	-domo communist	-bato oak table
	-seko communism	-vito oak tree
	komo// heart/lung/ diaphragm; aj cardiac	-vite oak wood
	-ale sani puto heart attack	kopi copy /E
	-fimo pericardium	
	-fimo somo pericarditis	
	-kasa n coronary artery	
	-kasa lake coronary	

-pare copy-machine
 -puto copy
 -gardi copyright
 -gardi puto copy-right
 kopo bath
 -gelo bath towel
 -kelo bathroom /E
 -puti bathe
 -teso bathrobe
 koro nail;claw
 -pato nail polish
 kosa/ large/small;
 big (never for
 "tall")
 -beda seko calami-
 ty
 -daro crowd
 -dato goose
 -gino large in-
 testine
 -guba miko hall-
 but
 -kosa giant;gi-
 gantic
 -kosa domo giant
 -miso capital
 -miso domo capi-
 talist
 -miso seko capi-
 talism
 -puti enlarge
 -soka seko famine
 -seku seko fury;
 rage
 -semo vuso aque-
 duct
 -toki puto feast
 -vapo cannon
 -zino hurricane
 kosi/ give/take;
 donate
 -puto gift
 -sima generous
 koso/ war/peace
 -domo warrior
 -moke ally
 -teso helmet
 kego/ queen
 kelo// room
 -bito box seats
 -daro apartment
 -daro kolo apart-
 ment house
 -fego room stew-
 ard
 -kolo cabin(one

-pimo maid
 kema/ democratic
 -domo democfat
 -seko democracy
 kemo// lung;aj pulmon-
 ary
 -fimo pleura
 -fimo somo pleurisy
 -vuso bronchus
 -vuso somo bronch-
 itis
 -bakto pneumococcus
 keni/ die
 -baso carcass
 -kama mortal
 -puso cadaver;
 corpse
 -puta dead
 -puto death
 -peka immortal
 -sima dying;deathly
 mu- he is dying
 mu te -puta he is
 dead
 mu sati- he died
 kesa/ small;little
 -oki demo micro-
 scope
 -buso microbe
 -belo berry
 -gafo tipo arith-
 metic
 -gino small intest-
 ine /E
 -kolo cottage
 -liso crumb;parti-
 cle
 -lobo pamphlet;
 booklet;brochure
 -nalo brook;creek
 -nilo pond
 -sabo pony
 -sulo alley
 -sono cerebellum /G
 -vito bush
 kesi/ take;accept
 keso/ peace;armistice
 -domo pacifist
 -mako dove;pigeon
 -puti pacify
 -sima peaceful
 -seko pacifism
 keti/ lose(opposite
 of "find");miss
 (a boat,train)
 keto string;cord

-miko eel(car-
 rected to
 "puwo miko")
 -mopo bead

4-1

lado button
 -kiwo buttonhole/E
 -kubo buttonhook/E
 vomo- button(up)
 veni- dea a un-
 button A
 lafo flax;aj linen/E
 -biso flax plant
 -bivo linseed oil
 -gelo linen
 -vulo linseed
 lako// solid/liquid/
 gas(three states
 of matter)
 lake lump;tumor;
 clot /o
 -pigo camel;hunch-
 back /Es
 -puti coagulate
 -sapo serum(that is
 left after the
 blood clots)
 lami explain
 -lomi diagram
 -lomi puto diagram
 -sima explanatory
 lano/ land/sea
 -favo fog
 -liso lot(parcel
 of land)
 -miko amphibian
 lapi taste /o
 -demo delicacy
 -demo kolo delica-
 tessen
 lapo/ tongue/lip
 -puti lick
 -sima lingual
 laso/ whole/part;
 aj total;com-
 plete;entire;
 absolute;quite
 -lia entirely;to-
 tally;complete-
 ly;absolutely
 -lia ne not at all;
 entirely not

-lia talo almighty
 God
 -lia vape puta
 "armed to the
 teeth";fully
 armed
 -ile diko abla-
 tive absolute
 -dako sapi tuki
 puto a life
 time guarantee;
 guaranteed for
 life
 -loti puto gross
 weight
 -sopa entirely
 correct
 -temo whole day;
 all day
 -vuni sima unan-
 imous
 lase steam
 -paro steam en-
 gine
 -pevo steamship/E
 lati/ have/want;
 possess;contain;
 (see "vali")
 -diko genitive
 case
 -puto contents
 -pomo ale a be
 proud of A
 -pemo ale a be
 ashamed of A
 -varo list of
 contents;con-
 tents
 nea- lack
 lato/ day/night
 (see "temo")
 -pago morning
 -pigo afternoon
 -pugo noon
 liki dissolve;
 melt;solve;
 fuse /o
 -doro fuse(elect)
 -demo solute
 -kama soluble
 -puto solution
 -pute solvent
 liko// liquid;
 fluid
 -puti liquefy
 like drop(of li-
 quid) /o
 -demo dropper

limo lamp
 -bivo kerosene
 lina such; pn
 lino/ sea;ocean
 -ito seaplane /E
 -domo sailor
 -galo gulf
 -kape admiral
 -kape 2 vice admiral
 -kape 3 rear admiral
 -kiso coast;seashore
 -lano archipelago
 -mako seagull
 -nalo ocean current
 -pevo ocean liner
 -sato navy
 -semo seawater;
 brine /E
 -tila seasick /E
 lipi kiss /o
 lipo/ lip /E:Es
 -pate lipstick
 -sima labial
 -velo mustache
 liso/ part;act;aj
 partial
 -amo half-brother
 -1 dea 4 first
 quarter
 -lia partly
 -1 dea 2 first half
 -2 diko 1 Act II
 Scene I
 lise partner /o
 -seko partnership
 lita ambitious /i
 liti/ want;wish;de-
 sire
 lito/ night
 -oki peka seko
 nightblindness;
 nyctalopia /E
 -mako owl
 -pago evening
 -pigo after mid-
 night
 -pugo midnight
 -semo dew
 lite liter /E
 luba famous
 luga logical /E
 -seko logic
 -tipo logic(as a
 science)
 nea- illogical
 luku// gas(state of
 matter)

-bivo gasolene;
 petrol
 -diko gasoline
 station
 -pute carburetor
 lusa slippery /e
 -baki lubricate
 -puti slide;slip
 -puto avalanche
 lusi/o/ steal;rob
 -puto theft
 -pute thief;rob-
 ber;burglar
 luse ice
 -bane sherbet
 -bine icecream /E
 -dako vero ice age
 -dano frost weath-
 er
 -mono iceberg
 -pute freeze
 -soto hail
 -toki demo ...
 luta/o/ sour
 luto/o/ sex organ;
 sex;aj sexual
 -gato prostitution
 -gelo loincloth
 -kolo brothel;
 house of prosti-
 tution
 -liso loin
 -pimo prostitute
 -sani rape
 -seti castrate
 -tila seko ven-
 ereal disease
 -zako public lice
 luvo wall
 -feto mural
 -pako demo wall-
 clock
 -pape wallpaper/E
 -pito bulletin
 -tago gate
 lobo/ book/notebook
 -bato bookcase
 -daro set of
 books
 -diko library
 -diko domo libra-
 rian
 -domo bookdealer
 -kolo bookstore
 -liso chapter
 -liso 2 chapter 2

-varo bibliography
loko hill
-sima hilly;convex
loke pile;heap /o
-puti pile up;
accumulate
lomi draw (picture, sketch, plan)
lone melon /E
lora/ clear/opaque
-oki distinguish
losi// lie/cheat/
steal
-pute liar
lota// sweet/bitter/
sour
-keto harp
-sumo incense
loti/ weigh/measure
-puto weight
-sima heavy
-seko gravity
nea-sima light
tu-pota this is
heavy
loto// penis/vulva/
sex organ
lebo/ notebook
-domo secretary
(office worker)
-kome briefcase
-lobo manuscript
-memi note;take
notes
leki elect;choose;
vote /E
-mugo ballot
-puto choice
-pute voter
leko electricity/E
-baki pute dynamo
-biki pute electric
breaker;
fuse
-dobe electric
light
-kiso electrode
-kome battery
-kovi electrocute
-mopo electric
bulb
-liki puto electrolysis(chem)

-moto electric motor
-melo ion
-nalo electric current
-puti electrify
-sano electrolyte
leno lens /E
lera/ opaque
lesi// cheat;deceive
-kosi bribe
-puto deceit
leta// bitter
-pana n quinine
leti/ measure
-ato taxicab
-demo meter
-fate gauge
-gafe dose
leto// vulva
levo wheel
-ska n rollerskate
-demo car;carriage;
wagon
4-m
mago// root/stem/
leaf;square root;
-dea 9 square root
of 9
maki fly /o
-puto flight
-tipo aeronautics
-zako fly
mako/ bird/fish
-daro flock(of
birds)
-fate perch
-kolo aviary /E
-kome birdcage
-koro claw
-miko flying fish
-naro beak
-rato bat
-tipo ornithology
-valo down
-vapo shotgun
-velo feather
mani/ plus/minus;
add/subtract
-kiso anode
-liso affix
-lobo liso appendix
-leko proton

-melo anion
-paro adding machine
-sako agglutinative
language
-sima positive
-sima ale pp in
addition to
mano sign;signal;
mark
-puti sign
-puto signature
-tuni brand
mane field
-diko camp
-diko somo camp-
fire
masa/ more/less;av;
pn
-kia more than;too
-kia pota too much
-lia furthermore
-nika farther;
further
-puti increase
-poma kia better
than
-pomi prefer
-sima plural
masi march(mil)/E
maso soil;topsoil;
earth;ground
-belo strawberry
/G Erdbeere
-kavo ditch
-vule peanut /G
Erdnuss
-vemo earthworm/E
mase/ pp before/
after; c (in
time only)
-lia formerly;
previously
-sima former;
previous
-krista B.C.
(abbrev "ak")
500ak (mase krista)
500 B.C.
mata// pn we/you/
they
mati// stand/sit/
lie(down)
-sui park (a car)
mavo music
-ilo musical rec-

ord
-daro band
-dupo trumpet;
horn;cornet
-domo musician
-toke musical instrument
migo// stem;trunk
-deno ivory
-naro elephant
miki swim /o
miko/ fish
-bomo torpedo
-daro school of
fish
-diko aquarium
-domo fishdealer
-pute fisherman
-reso fin
-tipo ichthyology
-teve roe
-spano scale
mimi 7
mini/ minus;sub-
tract
-leko electron
-leko tipo electronics
-kiso cathode
-mano minus sign
-melo cation
mino mineral;ore /E
-domo miner
-kivo mine
-puti mine
-puto mining
-tipo mineralogy
mine metal /o
-muso coin
-mero ingot
-tipo metallurgy
nea- non-metallic
aj non-metallic
misa/ less;av;pn
-puti lessen;decrease
-poma less good;
inferior
miso flag;penant
mise/ pp after(in
time only)
-lia afterwards
-koni survive
-krista A.D.
(abbrev. "ik")
500 ik 500 A.D.

mita// pn you(pl)
miti// sit (down)
-tike buttocks;ars
mivo/ song
-seko melody
mugo// leaf;page;cheet;
blade;pane;clubs(in
cards)
-1 page 1; ace of
clubs
-2 page 2; deuce of
clubs
-Fe sheet iron
-dea pape sheet of
paper
-dako autumn;fall
-fine valve
-kogo king of clubs
-noto bud
-povo lettuce
-seko foliage
muko mucus
muso money
-baki kolo mint
-domo banker
-fego cashier
-kolo bank
-kome wallet;purse
-pito draft
-peka penniless
-sima monetary;financial
-tipo finance
-tipo domo financier
muse muscle /E
-deti puto intramuscular
injection
-keto tendon
-sima muscular
muta// pn they
muti// lie(down)
-ale sune lie in
bed
muzi amuse;entertain
/E
-pute entertainer
moka/ exact/approximate;
exactly
-pama right now;
immediately
-sopa exactly correct
moko/ dollar/cent;
franc;ruble;peso;
pound; etc.
(see p 17)

moke/ friend/enemy
mola/ true/false
-! amen!
-gabi prove
-sute though c
-seko truth
moli/ hello/goodbye;
greet;greetings;
Dear Sir; Dear...;
Gentlemen;Ladies
and Gentlemen
-moke Dear Friend
(in letters)
-pamo smit Dear Mr.
Smith(in letters)
ma - mi I greet you
molo/ molecule/atom/E
moma* Mohammed
-lobo Koran
momi/ read/write
-kama readable;legible
-kama seko ale oki
puto readability
on sight
mono/ mountain/valley
-domo mountaineer
-kimo mountain lion
-luse glacier
-pino peak
mopo/ ball/cube;
sphere
-mago bulb(in botany)
-pino ballpoint
pen /E
-take dome
-toko fist
-teso derby(hat)
-bakti coccus
mora av here;there
-te there is;there
are
-sima present
-seko presence
nea- av absent;aj
mosa/ beautiful/ugly
mosi/ appear/become;
seem
-sima apparent
nea- disappear
moso/ month/weekday;
aj monthly
-1 January
-2 February
-3 March

-dako lobo monthly magazine
-gafo l first month
-puti menstruate
-puto menses; menstruation
-temo date
mose* Moses
-domo Jew
-posa kosher
-sima Jewish
-seko Judaism
mota/ male/female
-aso jackass
-dato drake
-dito rooster
-kimo tomat
-luto masculine gender
-nodo ram
-sabo stallion
-sibo bull
-viso bolt (machiney)
moti/ begin/end; start; light (a fire, light, cigarette)
-to tosi a fall in love with A
-lia initially; in the beginning
-dobe turn on the light
-puto beginning
-sima beginning
moto motor /E (see "paro")
-levo motorcycle /E
mote/ pp for/against (never "because")
-tu lito for tonight
-to in order to
-devo synonym
-puto agency
-pute agent
-ribo pronoun
-sute in order that; so that
movi/ move/travel /E
-puto motion
-peka motionless

medo cross
-ale pp across
-lia crosswise
-babe sacrum /G Kreuzbein
-diko ford
-fate rail
-geti crucify
-geti puto crucifixion
-lino transoceanic; aj
-nade ...
-pado crossbow /E
-pano latitude (geo)
-puto crossing
-pevo ferry
-ribo crossword puzzle /E
-sima transverse
meka/ approximate; about; av
-2 temo about 2 days
meko/ cent; centime; pfennig; kopek; etc (see page 17)
meke/ enemy
-sima hostile
mela/ false
-deno denture /E
-devo pseudonym
-velo wig /E
meli/ goodbye; bid
farewell; very truly yours (at end of letter)
ma - mi I bid you farewell
melo/ atom
-bomo atomic bomb
-tipo atomic science; nuclear physics
-vule atomic nucleus
memi/ write
-bato desk
-demo article; essay
-fate pencil
-futi print; publish
-muso check
-paro typewriter
-paro domo typist
-paro fine type-

writer key
-paro puti type
-puto writing
-pute writer; author
-seko literature
meno/ valley
mepo/ cube; carton; aj cubic
-babe cuboid bone
-kome box; case
-meto cubic meter
-sale seo meto cubic centimeter
-dea igo carton of cigarettes
mero brick; loaf; ingot
-dea fado loaf of bread
Au- gold ingot
mesa/ ugly
mesi/ become; get
-to abi become accustomed to
-falo bridegroom
-filo bride
-tila become (get) sick
meso/ weekday (one of the 7 named days of the week)
-1 Monday
-2 Tuesday
-3 Wednesday
-4 Thursday
-5 Friday
-6 Saturday
-7 Sunday
-gafo l first day of the week
meta/ female
-ero heroine
-baso female animal
-dito hen
-domo female person
-fedo doe
-fego maid
-kamo bitch
-luto feminine gender
-nodo ewe
-nedo sow
-sabo mare

-sibo cow
-sima feminine
-tati pute actress
meti/ end; finish; last
-lia finally; at last
-diki determine
-dobe turn off the light
-gino rectum
-kiso end
-mani summarize
-puto end; finish; conclusion
-poki despair; discourage
-peka endless; infinite
-peka seko infinity
-ribo liso last syllable
-ribo liso 2 penultimate syllable
-sali result
-sali puto result
-sima final; last
-sima ribo liso 2 (see: "meti ribo liso 2")
-soki decide
-soki puto decision; decree
-toki demo des- sert
-vabo molasses
meto meter (100 cm) /E
-fate yardstick; meterstick
mete/ pp against; px anti
-ale pp despite; in spite of
-buso antibiotic /E
-devo antonym/L
-feki sima anti-septic /E
-puti oppose
-puto opposition
-pute opponent
-sima opposite
-vego antitoxin /E

mevi/ travel
-gole destination
-kome baggage; valise; travelbag /E
-kome daro luggage; Es
-memi muso traveler's checks
-puto trip; voyage
-pute traveler
msem (abbrev: mepo sale seo meto) cc (cubic centimeter)
20 msem 20 cc
4-n
nade way; manner; road
-to sudi how to study
-liso lane (of a road)
-ribo adverb
-ribo daro adverbial phrase
naka/ near/far; close /G nahe
-ale pp near (to); beside
-oko nearsighted; myopic; aj
-oko seko myopia
-lia nearly; almost
-domo neighbor
-domo seko neighborhood
-puti approach
naki analyze
nako rubber
nala// horizontal/vertical/sloped
nalo/ river/lake; current
-kiso riverbank
-sabo hippopotamus
nari smell /o
-bivo perfume
-mugo garlic
-semo eau de cologne
-sima smelly; odorous; aromatic (good or bad)
naro// nose/mouth/throat /E nare

-dupo rhinoceros /L
-dori hum
-gelo handkerchief
-kivo nostril
-sima nasal
nata/ smooth/rough
nati// breakfast/lunch/sup; eat or have breakfast
ma - I am eating breakfast
ma - teve I had eggs for breakfast
pivo mi-? what are you having for breakfast?
kata mi liti to-? when do you want to have breakfast?
ma - poma I had a good breakfast
nato/ world/nation; aj international
-domo cosmopolitan
-fogo world champion
-feto weltanschauung; philosophy of life; view of life
-gabi puto world's fair
-kogo emperor
-kogo lano empire
-koso l World War I
-koso 2 World War II
-luba worldfamous
-nito United Nations
-nito kape President of the UN
-sako international language; interlanguage
-sako domo interlinguist
-sako tipo interlinguistics
-sali puto world events

-savo world history
 -sima international
 -simo diko international court of justice
 -sumi puto international commerce or trade
 nate nature /E;aj natural
 -sima natural
 nea- artificial
 navo/ circle/square; ring
 -dego circumference
 -fate cylinder
 -gabi puto circus
 -kome barrel
 -liso curve;arc; arch
 -nade orbit
 -puti encircle
 -sima circular
 -seti circumcise /L
 -vuso tire(auto)
 -vero arena
 nave spiral /o
 nida ready;ripe
 -memi edit
 -memi pute editor
 -ale meso 1 ready on Monday
 -mise 2 temo ready in 2 days
 nika/ far;distant
 -oki demo telescope
 -seko distance
 niko plan
 nila// vertical
 nilo/ lake
 -kiso lakeside /E
 nipa* Japan
 -lino Sea of Japan
 -tepe kimono
 niro// mouth
 -dano breath
 -gelo napkin
 -pape paper napkin
 -semo saliva;spit

-semo gero salivary gland
 -tasi spit
 nita/ rough
 niti// lunch(see "nati")
 nito/ nation;country; aj national
 -dego frontier
 -fego ambassador
 -fego seko embassy
 -kape president of a nation
 -paki export
 -piki import
 -sako national language
 nivo/ square; aj right
 -meto square meter
 -pado mano bracket
 -tuno right angle
 mula// sloped; slanted
 -file italic(s)
 nura// same;identical
 -devo homonym
 -seko identity
 -seko vubo identity card
 nuri swallow /o
 nuro// throat
 -babe hyoid bone
 -somo pharyngitis
 muta neutral /E
 -luto neuter gender
 muti// sup;dine (see "nati")
 -bevi demo formal clothes
 -puto supper;dinner
 -tepe evening gown
 nuva elastic
 muvi/o/ owe
 -a ale i owe A to B
 -puto debt
 nodo/ sheep/pig
 -daro flock (herd) of sheep
 -domo shepherd
 -gabo mutton
 -kamo collie /Es
 -valo fleece
 noki/ continue/stop
 -to te stay;remain
 -puto continuation
 -sima continuous
 -seko inertia
 nola/ quick/slow;

fast;rapid;rare (of meat)
 -fane zipper
 -kisi guess
 -kisi sopa guess right
 -leti demo speedometer
 -pako rush hour
 -puti quicken;accelerate
 -tako instant coffee
 -toki devour
 nola bottle;flask
 -dea vino bottle of wine
 -dino bottleneck/E (traffic term)
 -lone gourd
 nora// similar/different/same
 -ale a similar to A
 -puti resemble
 nota/ north/south; n/E
 -lia northwards
 -fedo reindeer;Es
 -lino North Sea
 -pino north pole
 -pino lino arctic ocean
 -pino navo arctic circle
 -pino vero arctic region
 -todo compass; compass needle
 noto knot /E
 -gelo net
 -mote ribo relative pronoun
 -puti tie;fasten
 -ribo conjunction
 -tati ribo copulative verb
 -todi knit
 nea - puti untie
 novi// lend/borrow/ owe
 -a ale i lend A to B
 -puto loan
 neda* Netherlands; Holland;aj Dutch

-vano gin
 nedi need;require/E
 -demo equipment
 -puto necessity; need
 -peka needless; unnecessary
 -sima necessary
 tu te- it is necessary
 nedo/ pig
 -fito ham
 -gabo pork
 -kiso bacon
 -rido pork sausage
 -tino porkchops
 -tolo lard
 neki/ stop
 -demo brake(auto)
 -luvo dam
 nela/ slow;well-done(of meat)
 nera// different
 neri change;alter; inflect /a
 -debe umlaut
 -nalo alternating current
 -puto change
 -ribo modifier
 nea- kama unchangeable;stubborn
 neta/ south; n
 -pino south pole
 -pino vero antarctic area
 nevi// borrow
 -a ile i borrow A from B
 -puto loan
 -ribo "a posteriori" word
 -sako "a posteriori" language
 nea- ribo "a priori" word
 nea- sako "a priori" language
 4-p
 pado/ bow/arrow

-domo archer
 -fito bowlegged /E
 -keto fiddle;violin
 -keto domo fiddler
 -mano parenthesis
 -seko archery
 pafi shoot /Es
 -puto shot
 pago// front/back/middle; aj anterior;next;av later
 -e pigo back and forth;to and fro; round trip
 -lia forward
 -bona dako a long time later
 -bena dako a short time later
 -dako future; aj; av later
 -domo foreman
 -demo incisor teeth
 -devo Christian (first) name
 -fito foreleg
 -gafo cardinal number
 -gelo apron
 -lato pago tomorrow morning
 -liso advantage /G Vorteil
 -mani liso prefix
 -moso next month
 -memi demo preface
 -poti foretell; predict /E;L
 -ribo preposition
 -sima forward
 -tago front door
 -tomi advance;progress
 -tomo next year
 -temo tomorrow;av next day
 -temo 2 day after tomorrow
 -vubo one way ticket
 2- temo the next two days
 ale - dea in front of
 paki/ send/receive
 -daro delegation

-domo delegate
 pako// hour/minute/second; o'clock
 -805 8:05 A.M. (see p 17)
 -demo clock;watch
 -gafo 1 first hour
 -gime hourglass/E
 -varo time table
 palo/ butter/cheese
 -ase butyric acid
 -ilo butter dish
 -bane buttermilk/E
 -belo avocado
 pale planet /E
 -1 Mercury
 -2 Venus
 -3 Earth
 -4 Mars
 -5 Jupiter
 -6 Saturn
 -7 Uranus
 -8 Neptune
 -9 Pluto
 pama/av now/soon;aj present
 -dako modern;aj; present tense
 -sima contemporary;current; present
 pami/ rise/fall;raise lift
 -fate lever
 -pute elevator;(Br) lift
 -toke jack(for lifting)
 pamo// man/woman/adult; Sir; Mr.; gentleman; gentlemen;men (male adult person)
 -teso men's hats
 pana/ white/black
 -As white arsenic/E
 -biso fungus
 -domo white person;Caucasian
 -game diamond
 -tobo dike white bloodcell;leukocyte
 pano/ line/point

pane/ finger/toe
 -1 thumb
 -2 index finger
 -3 middle finger
 -4 ring finger
 -5 little finger
 -bibe knuckle
 -fale Braille
 -koro fingernail
 -pino fingertip
 papo// father/mother/parent;
 Senior(after names)
 -ale simo father-in-law /E
 -papo paternal grandfather
 -pipo paternal grandmother
 -pupo paternal grandparent
 -peka bastard
 -sima paternal
 pape paper /E
 -kome paper bag/E
 -reso kite
 pari* Paris /F
 paro machine;engine
 -bena toko stenotyping
 -bena toko domo stenotypist
 -daro machinery
 -domo machinist
 -tipo engineering
 -tupo domo engineer
 pasi try;attempt;
 test
 pato paint /E
 -domo painter (house or art)
 -delo paintbrush
 -feto painting
 pate color;tint;
 dye /o
 -domo dyer
 -feto spectrum
 -puti dye;tint
 -todi embroider
 -zako butterfly
 pavo/ interr pn
 who/what
 -mi te? who are you?

pidi direct;guide;
 aim /o
 -lobo guidebook
 -pute guide;director
 pido/ arrow;spades(at cards)
 -1 ace of spades
 -kape arrowhead /E
 -kato jack of spades
 -kogo king of spades
 -kome quiver (s)
 -kego queen of spade
 -vego curare
 pigo// back;aj last;
 dorsal;av ago
 -2 temo 2 days ago
 -lia backwards
 -babe backbone;
 spine;spinal column
 -bona dako a long
 time ago
 -boni recall
 -bena dako a short
 time ago
 -dako past(tense)
 -dako tipo archeology
 -debe echo
 -devo surname;last
 name
 -fate boomerang
 -gafo ordinal number
 -kivo anus
 -kome knapsack
 -keto spinal cord
 -lato pago yesterday morning
 -liso disadvantage /G Nachteil
 -lito last night
 -mani liso suffix
 -moso last month
 -pupo ancestor
 -pupo seko ancestry
 -pemi puto backache
 lumbago
 -reso dorsal fin
 -sima backwards
 -suli vubo return
 ticket
 -sulo backstreet/E
 -soki lia in retrospect
 -tomi return
 -tomo last year

-temi return
 -temo yesterday;av
 -temo 2 day before
 yesterday
 -zino tailwind
 2- temo the last
 two days
 ale- dea in back
 of;behind pp
 piki/ receive;get
 -diko dative case
 -ribo object(gr)
 -vino imported
 wine
 piko// minute;moment
 1- one moment
 kuma- one moment,
 please
 pilo/ cheese
 pile pill;tablet;
 capsule /E
 pima/ av soon
 -sima forthcoming
 pimi/ fall;drop
 -kine parachute/
 G Fallschirm
 -sule meteor /E
 -tila seko epilepsy /G Fallsucht
 pimo// woman;lady;
 Miss;Mrs.;Madam
 -usa Miss America
 -kome ladies handbag
 -liso miko mermaid
 -nato Miss Universe
 -tale gynecologist
 -trino gynecology
 pina/ black
 -domo negro
 -fate clarinet
 -kolo kimo black
 (house) cat
 -luvo blackboard
 -puti blacken
 -puto blackening;
 eclipse
 -sole eclipse of
 the sun
 -sele eclipse of
 the moon
 -tako black coffee
 -vato kimo panther
 -vite ebony

-posto blackmail
 pino// point(geom)
 -fate cone
 -sima pointed
 -vuso funnel
 pine/ toe
 -1 big toe
 -ganti puto ballet
 -ganti pute ballet
 dancer
 pipo// mother;aj
 maternal
 -ale simo mother-in-law
 -papo maternal grandfather
 (see "papo")
 -sima maternal
 -seko motherhood
 pise face;surface
 -feto portrait
 pito letter;message
 -domo messenger
 -kome envelope
 -luvo bulletin board
 -moke penpal
 -puti correspond
 (by letter)
 -poti dictate(as
 a letter)
 pite spot;stain
 -kimo leopard
 pivo/ interr pn
 what
 pivo devo te?
 what is your
 name?
 -meso te? what
 day of the week
 is this?
 -pako te? what
 time is it?
 -temo te? what is
 today's date?
 pugo// middle;aj
 central;medium
 (of meat)
 -lino Mediterr-
 anean Sea /L
 -sadi diko high
 school
 -sipa cool
 -sima average
 -teve medium-boiled eggs

-lanto middle class
 ale- dea in the
 middle of
 puge pp among;amidst;
 between /o
 puka new
 -baki invent
 -koti discover
 -puti renew
 -ribo neologism
 nea- used;second-hand
 puko// second(of
 time)
 pula tired
 pulo powder /L pulvis
 -puti pulverize
 pule starch (for
 ironing clothes)
 pumo// adult; aj
 mature(refers
 primarily to persons
 but may also refer
 to animals or plants)
 puni err;mistake; be
 mistaken
 -puto error;mistake;
 defect
 -peka perfect
 -sima erroneous
 ma - I am mistaken
 pupo// parent;aj
 parental
 -papo grandfather
 -pipo grandmother
 -pupo grandparent
 -pupo papo great
 grandfather
 -peka orphan
 -peka domo orphan
 -peka kolo orphan-age
 -sima parental
 -seko parenthood
 puri pray /E
 -lobo prayerbook
 -pute priest
 -puto prayer
 pusi/o/ jump;leap;
 spring
 -baso frog
 -posi gallop
 -semo fountain;
 spring
 -zako grasshopper
 puso body

-babe skeleton
 -kasa aorta
 -supa lukewarm
 -toso jacket
 -zako body louse
 puta sx ed
 boki- cooked
 puti sx en
 pana- whiten
 puto sx ment; ing;
 tion; sion
 moti- beginning
 pute sx er
 memi- writer
 puva interr aj which
 puvo snake;serpent
 -miko eel
 puve reptile /o
 pobi bury;inter
 -diko cemetery
 -kivo grave
 -kolo mortuary
 -kome coffin;ask-et
 -pute undertaker
 podi fit(of clothes;
 mechanical parts)
 pofi/ roast/fry;broil
 -fado toast
 -sibo roastbeef
 poka/ full/empty
 -fato dea armful of
 -puti fill
 -sele full moon
 -tati ribo transitive verb
 poki hope
 -kosi encourage
 -pute optimist
 -peka hopeless
 -sima hopeful
 -seko optimism
 nea- seko pessimism
 nea- pute pessimist
 pola* Poland
 pole police(man)/E
 -diko police station
 -seko police
 poma/ good/bad;av
 well; okay;OK;
 all right
 -lia well
 -debe euphony
 -debe sima euphony
 ous

-meso 5 good Friday /E
 -pigo dako "auld lang syne"; the good old times
 -poti recommend
 pomi/ have pleasure/pain; /a; enjoy; like; be pleased
 -puto pleasure
 -sima pleasant
 ma- I am pleased
 ma- tu I like it
 pomo/ honor/shame/a
 -kosi a ale i dedicate A to B
 -mine medal
 -mivo anthem
 -puti honor
 -temo holiday
 ma lati- to I have the honor to
 ma lati - ale a I am proud of A
 posa/ clean/dirty
 posi// run/walk/jump
 -fedi chase
 pota/ many/few; much; pn
 -kiso polygon
 -ribo liso polysyllable
 -sima abundant
 -seko abundance
 poti/ speak/listen; say; talk; pronounce
 -mako parrot
 -mano accent mark
 -momi read aloud
 -nade accent
 -puto speech; pronunciation
 -pute speaker
 -poka talkative
 -peka dumb; mute
 -sima oral; spoken; talking
 kuta mi- tu ribo? how do you pronounce this word?
 povo vegetable
 -palo margarine
 -seko domo vegetable

tarian
 pefi/ fry
 -ilo frying pan
 -fido pancake
 -navo doughnut
 -teve fried eggs
 peka/ empty; sx less
 -tati ribo intransitive verb
 pema/ bad; evil
 -debe noise
 -debe sima noisy
 -lake cancer
 -nari stink :Es
 -seko evil
 pemi/ pain; ache
 -kivi groan
 -puto pain; ache
 -peka painless
 -sima painful; aching
 nea- puto anesthesi-
 ia
 nea- pute anesthetist
 nea- sima anesthetic
 nea- tale anesthetist (doctor)
 nea- vogo anesthetic drug
 nea- puti anesthetize
 ma- kosa mora I have a strong pain here
 mi- ma you are hurting me
 tu- ma this pains me
 kape- I have a headache
 kita mi-? where does it hurt
 pivo- mi? what hurts you?
 pemo/ shame
 -sima shameful
 ma lati- ale a I am ashamed of A
 peno goat
 peru* Peru
 pesa/ dirty
 -seko dirt
 pesi// walk
 -ona a walk with A
 -ona tima walk alone

-fate walking cane
 -sima ambulatory
 peta/ few; little in quantity; pn
 -sima scant; scarce
 -seko scarcity
 peti/ listen; pay attention
 -ale a pay attention to A; listen to A
 -demo stethoscope
 nea- ale disregard; ignore
 pevo boat; ship
 -dimo deck
 -gelo sail; canvas
 -kape captain; Es
 -kipe rudder
 -tigo porthole
 -tike keel
 4-r
 rabo/ sentence/word
 -daro paragraph
 rado/ chain/link
 -tedo streptomycin
 -bakto streptococcus
 rako/ saw/axe
 -dego serrated; aj
 -miko sawfish /E
 -zilo sawdust /E
 ramo citizen; aj
 civil
 -koso civil war
 -sara demo civil rights
 -seko citizenship
 -tipo civics
 nea- alien; aj
 rano/ nephew/niece
 raso/ liver/bile
 -somo hepatitis
 -seko cirrhosis of the liver
 ribo/ word
 -dea l liso monosyllabic word
 -lia literally
 -daro phrase
 -daro seko phraseology
 -fini puto word order

-gide morpheme
 -kini puto declension; inflection; conjugation
 -liso syllable
 -liso l first syllable
 -lobo dictionary
 -nida fluent
 -neri puto accident (gram)
 -sani insult
 -sima literal; word for word
 -soli advise
 -seko term
 -seko daro terminology
 -tipo etymology
 -varo vocabulary
 -lanto part of speech
 rido/ link
 -gabo frankfurt-er; sausage
 riko/ axe
 -kape axehead
 -mugo axblade
 -puti chop
 -toko axe handle
 rino/ niece
 riso/ bile; gall
 -gamo gallstones; cholelithiasis
 -kome gallbladder
 -vuso cystic duct
 rumo rhythm
 runi obey
 -sima obedient
 nea- disobey
 rusa* Russia
 -kogo czar
 -keto balalaika
 -teve caviar
 ruso rust /E
 -puti rust
 -peka Fe stainless steel /G rostfrei
 roki/ succeed/fail
 -puto roki nothing succeeds like success
 roma* Rome
 -papo pope
 -sako Latin
 -taso bishop

rono xray /E Roentgen
 -domo xray technician
 -fimo xray film
 -paro xray machine
 -tale radiologist; roentgenologist
 -trino radiology
 rosa pink /E rose-colored
 -bolo carnation
 roti rot /E
 regi rule; govern /o; /G regieren
 -puto government
 rego rule /G Regel; /E regular (see "simo")
 -sima regular
 nea- sima irregular
 reki/ fail
 reso wing; fin
 -deno keto grand piano
 -velo quill (feather)
 revi revolt; rebel /E
 -sima revolutionary
 4-s
 sabo/ horse/cattle; knight (chess)
 -aso mule
 -ero knight (hero)
 -bito saddle
 -domo horseman
 -famo horse ranch
 -sora seko horsepower
 -time horseshoe /E
 -vale hay
 sadi// teach/learn/study; instruct
 -daro academy
 -diko school
 -demo lesson
 -puto instruction; education
 -puto daro board of education
 -poti lecture
 -sima instructive
 sade professor /i
 saki/ work/rest
 -daro committee

-diko laboratory
 -kosi employ
 -kosi pute employer
 -nade method
 -puto work; job
 -peka unemployed /G arbeitslos
 -peka seko unemployment
 -sani strike (stop working for the purpose of bargaining)
 sako/ language/grammar
 -domo linguist
 -debe phonetics
 -debe sima phonetic
 -nade idiom
 -sima linguistic
 -tipo linguistics; philology
 -tipo domo linguistic scientist; philologist
 sake/ chess/checkers /G Schach
 -kogo king
 -kolo castle; rook
 -kego queen
 -liso chesspiece
 -sabo knight
 -sito pawn
 -taso bishop (from "roma taso")
 -vite chessboard
 sali happen; occur
 -lia by chance
 -diko accusative case
 -mugo newspaper
 -puto event; news
 -savo anecdote
 salo bean
 -migo beanstalk
 sale/ fraction/decimal; rate
 -seo percent (abbr "s.e" without a period after the "e")
 -seo meto centimeter
 -feto graph
 -take numerator

-tamo lite milli-liter
 -tamo meto milli-meter
 -tamo gramo milli-gram
 -tike denominator
 -timo meto micron
 -tipo calculus
 sama av very;very much
 -fesa pianissimo
 -moli! delighted to meet you
 -sema very old; antique
 -sema dako anti-quity
 nea- slightly
 ma- tosi mi;ma tosi mi- I love you very much
 sami// buy/sell/ trade
 -tuki bid(at auction, etc)
 sani hit;knock; beat;strike
 -bine whipped cream /G Schlag-sahne
 -fate bat
 -ale tago knock on the door
 komo dea sia - nola her heart beat rapidly
 sano/ salt/pepper
 -sima salty
 -semo brine;salt water /E
 sane spice /o
 -mago ginger
 -miko herring
 -povo salad
 -semo sauce
 sapa// hot/cold/warm
 -puti heat
 -seko heat
 -tila seko fever
 -tema muggy
 ma te-tila I have a fever
 sapi fix;repair
 -pute mechanic

-tuki guarantee
 -tuki puta guaran-teeed
 -tuki puto guaran-tee
 10 tomo - tuki puto 10 year guarantee
 laso dako- tuki puto guaranteed for life
 sapo sap;juice;serum
 sapu// excited/calm /a
 sara/ just/unjust; fair
 -demo right (legal or moral privilege)
 -seko justice
 saro/ shirt/tie; blouse
 saso/ abscess/ulcer
 -demo pus
 -sima purulent
 sata/ av always/never
 -sima eternal
 -seko eternity
 -tosa again and a-gain
 -vala evergreen;n (tree)
 sati aux v did/will
 -kami could
 -tomi did go;went
 sato/ army/soldier
 -ato jeep
 -dupo bugle
 -kape general
 -kape 2 lieutenant general
 -kape 3 major general
 -kape 4 brigadier general
 sava/ intelligent/ stupid;smart; clever
 -gafo intelligence quotient; I.Q. (abbr: "sg")
 savi communicate;tell; relate /o
 -puto communication
 savu/ wild/tame /F
 sauvage(savage)
 savo story; history
 -tipo history

-tipo domo histor-ian
 sibo/ cattle;cow
 -domo cattleman; cattle rancher
 -famo cattle ranch
 -gabo beef
 -kato cowboy /E
 -sima bovine
 -tino beefsteak
 sidi// learn
 -daro class
 -kelo classroom
 -pute student;pu-pil;learner
 siki/ rest
 -bito easy chair/Es
 -dako vacation
 siko/ grammar
 -dako tense
 -diko case(gram)
 -luto gender
 sike/ checkers; draughts
 silo silk /E
 -vemo silkworm /E
 sile/ decimal
 -tsa decimal point
 sima sx ish;ing;ful
 nea- negative
 nea-ribo negative word
 simi// sell
 -baki manufacture
 -diko market;Es
 -domo salesman(see "simi pute")
 -gabi advertise
 -kolo shop;store
 -puto sale
 -pute seller(see "simi domo")
 simo law;aj legal; px step(see "rego")
 -amo stepbrother
 -baki legislate
 -baki puto legis-lation
 -baki pute legis-lator;congress-man
 -baki kolo legis-lature;congress
 -diko court
 -domi sue

-domi puto lawsuit
 -domo lawyer
 -kape judge
 -neki arrest
 -papo stepfather
 -peka lawless
 -sima lawful;le-gal
 -sepa puto crime
 -sepa pute crim-inal
 -tipo jurispruden-ce
 nea- sima illeg-al;illegitimate
 sino/ pepper
 sipa// cold
 -bine coldcream/E
 -kome refrigera-tor
 -tila seko cold
 ma te-tila I have a cold
 mesi-tila catch a cold
 sipu/ calm /a
 sira/ unjust
 -seko injustice
 siro/ tie;cravat
 sisa* Switzerland
 siso/ ulcer
 sita/ av never
 siti/ aux v will
 -tomi will go
 sito/ soldier; pawn(in chess)
 -daro company
 -kolo barracks
 siva/ stupid
 -domo dunce
 sivu/ tame
 sivo/ knife
 -mugo knife blade
 -tale surgeon
 -trino surgery; aj surgical
 -trino toke sur-gical instru-ment
 sive sieve;filter/E
 -igo filter cig-arette
 -puti filter;sift
 sudi// study
 -pute student(/E
 sufi suffer;endure
 suka av also
 suki cost
 -pito bill;check
 -puto cost;price
 -sima costly;expen-sive
 -varo price list
 nea- sima cheap
 tu- 5 moko this costs \$5.
 tu- pota this is expensive
 tu- masa kia pota this is too expen-sive
 suko sample;example; case
 -lia (as) for ex-ample
 ale tu- in this case
 ale tusa- in these cases
 sula lazy
 nea- industrious
 sulii pay
 -ato bus
 -ato diko bus depot
 -ato neki diko bus stop
 -peka bankrupt
 -vubo ticket
 sulo street;avenue
 -dimo street floor; ground floor
 -tono streetcar; tram;trolleycar
 sule/o/ star
 -bolo aster(flower)
 -daro constellation
 -mano asterisk
 -momi pute astrolo-ger
 -momi tipo astrolo-gy
 -tipo astronomy
 -tipo domo astrono-mer
 sumi// trade;aj com-mercial
 -demo commodity; merchandize
 -mano trademark /E
 -puto trade;commer-ce
 nea- boycott
 sumo/o/ smoke
 -diko smoking com-

partment
 -domo smoker
 -gabo smoked meat
 -kolo smokehouse
 /E
 -puti smoke
 -vuso chimney
 ne-! no smoking!
 suna free
 -dako leisure
 -puti liberate
 -seko freedom;lib-erty
 sune bed
 -bato bedtable; nightstand /E
 -bito couch
 -dako bedtime /E
 -demo bedding
 -gelo bedsheets
 -kuso mattress
 -zako bedbug /E
 supa// warm
 supo sport /E
 -domo sportsman
 suta each;a;an;every; pn
 -l each one;apiece
 -era each other
 -dako every time
 -diko everywhere
 -pako every hour
 -temo every day
 sute c that
 suva equal; av as
 -kosa kia as big as
 -loti balance
 -puti equal
 -sima symmetrical
 -sima seko symmetry
 nea- unequal
 a- puti i A is equal to B
 sode soda(pop) /E (soft drinks of carbonated content)
 -semo soda water; selzer
 -vino champagne
 soka/ hungry/thirsty
 -puti hunger; starve
 -keni starve to death
 soki/ think/feel
 -puto thought;idea

-sima thoughtful
 soli/ help/hinder;
 aid;assist
 -kasi beg
 -ribo auxiliary
 word;particle
 -sako auxiliary
 language
 -sima auxiliary;
 helpful
 -tati ribo auxil-
 iary verb
 sole// sun/moon/
 star /E "solar"
 -bolo sunflower/E
 -pami puto sun-
 rise
 -pimi puto sunset
 -pami kapu e pimi
 kipu the sun
 rises in the
 east and sets in
 the west
 soma/ young/old
 -puti rejuvenate
 -pema pute juven-
 ile delinquent
 -pema seko juven-
 ile delinquency
 -meta sibo heifer
 somi fear;be afraid
 of; frighten
 -puti frighten
 -pute coward
 -peka brave;fear-
 less /E
 -sima fearful;
 frightful
 nea- dare
 nea- sima unfear-
 ing(see "somi
 peka")
 ma- tima I am
 afraid of noth-
 ing
 ma- dobo I am a-
 afraid of light-
 ning
 dobo- puti ma
 lightning fri-
 ghtens me
 some// fire/water/
 smoke;inflam-
 mation;sx itis
 -bomo firebomb/E
 -diko fireplace
 /E

-domo fireman
 -fate match
 -gamo flint
 -puti a set fire to
 A
 -sima fiery
 -seko arson
 -seko domo arsonist
 -vopa fireproof
 -zako firefly
 some pp during; c
 while
 sono/ brain/nerve
 -fimo cerebral mem-
 branes
 -keto liko cerebro-
 spinal fluid
 -migo brain stem/E
 -pugo fimo arach-
 noid
 -tale neurologist;
 neurosurgeon
 -vola fimo dura
 mater
 -vela fimo pia
 mater
 -trino neurology;
 neurosurgery
 sone mind;px psycho;
 aj mental /o
 -domo fairy
 -naki puto psycho-
 analysis
 -naki pute psycho-
 analyst
 -momi puto mental
 telepathy
 -puso sima psycho-
 somatic
 -seko psychosis
 -seko tila psycho-
 tic
 -seno seko psycho-
 neurosis
 -tale psychiatrist
 -tipo psychology
 -tipo domo psycho-
 logist
 -toko puto psycho-
 therapy
 -trino psychiatry
 sopa/ correct/wrong;
 right
 -puti correct
 sopi wash /o
 -kelo washroom;
 lavatory /E

-kelo pape toilet
 paper
 -paro washing
 machine
 sopo soap /E
 -fomo lather:Es
 sora/ strong/weak
 -l ace of trumps
 -diko fort
 -kolo castle
 -pate strong col-
 or;bright color;
 trump(at cards)
 -poti accent;
 stress
 -seko strength
 -tuki swear(an
 oath)
 sosa social /E
 -daro society;
 club
 -seko socialism
 -seko domo social-
 ist
 -seko sima social-
 istic
 -zako ant
 sota/ interr av why/
 because; c
 -seko reason
 soti/ tear/cut;rip
 -gelo rag
 -puto tear;rip;
 hernia
 soto/ rain/snow
 -biso mushroom
 -kavo gutter
 -kine umbrella
 -kopo showerbath
 -kopo puti take
 a shower
 -pado rainbow /E
 -pimi it is raining
 -pimibasa it may
 rain
 -peka seko drought
 -toso raincoat /E
 -pota- pimi it is
 raining hard
 sovi/ bless/curse
 seda* Sweden
 -moko krona
 seka/ thirsty
 seki/ feel;sense
 -puti sensitize
 -puto emotion;feel-
 ing

-sima emotional
 seku aj angry
 -peka without an-
 ger
 -seko anger
 -ale a ibe i an-
 gry at A about B
 seko sx ness;hood;
 osis; ism
 seli/ hinder
 -puto hindrance
 selo park;garden
 sele// moon; aj
 lunar
 -gamo selenite;
 moonstone /E
 -liso l first
 quarter moon
 -liso 4 last
 quarter moon
 -nade lunar orbit
 -sima lunar
 -vori puto lunar
 revolution
 sema/ old
 -seko age
 semo// water; aj
 aqueous
 -bedi diko reser-
 voir
 -dodo diarrhea
 -gime water glass;
 tumbler
 -kivo (water)well
 -lano island
 -lone watermelon
 /E
 -levo waterwheel
 /E
 -nade canal
 -pimi puto water-
 fall
 -puti water
 -sibo water buffa-
 lo
 -sima watery;aque-
 ous
 -sopi rinse
 -sero rice
 -teve poached eggs
 -vuso waterhose
 (gardenhose)
 seno/ nerve;aj neu-
 ral
 -keto nerve tract
 -noto ganglion
 -sima neural;

nervous
 -somo neuritis
 -seko neurosis
 -tila seko neuro-
 pathy
 sepa/ wrong;px mis
 -puti harm;injure;
 damage
 -sali have a mishap;
 have an accident
 -sali lia accident-
 ly
 -sali puto accident
 -sali sima accident-
 al
 -timi misunderstand
 ma- sali kosa I had
 a bad accident
 demo- sali kesa
 there has been a
 slight accident
 sera/ weak
 -pate pale(color)
 -sone feebleminded
 /E
 sero cereal;grain/E
 -diko barn;granary/
 Es
 -pulo flour
 -vano rye whiskey
 seta/ c because
 -dea ma because of
 me
 -dea tu because of
 this;for this
 reason
 -lia therefore; c
 -puti cause
 -puto cause;etiolo-
 gy
 -sima causal;etio-
 logical
 -seko cause;etiolo-
 gy
 -seko peka arbi-
 trary
 seti/ cut;castrate
 -dito capon
 -gabo hamburger
 -gabo & tino ham-
 burger sandwich
 -pamo eunuch
 -sabo gelding
 -sibo ox
 seto/ snow
 -dako winter
 -dako toso winter-

coat /E
 -pimi it is snow-
 ing(see "soto")
 -soto sleet
 -time snowshoes/E
 -spano snowflake/E
 sevi/ curse
 -tu! damn it! God
 damn it!
 -mi! damn you!
 4-t
 tabi meet
 -sui a ale i in-
 troduce A to B
 -dako appointment
 -diko meeting
 place
 nea- avoid
 tago/ door/window
 -bibe hinge
 -domo doorman /E
 -toko doorknob
 taki thank /E
 -i thank you!
 thanks!
 -ale a mote i
 thank A for B
 -peka thankful
 -sama! thank you
 very much /G
 danke sehr
 -sima thankful
 ma- sute mi tati tu
 I thank you for
 doing this
 taku/ aj deep/shal-
 low
 -pusi dive
 -sudi research
 tako/ coffee/tea
 -vogo caffeine
 take/ top/bottom;aj
 most;upper;
 supreme
 -tsi apostrophe
 -dimo top floor;
 top or upper
 deck
 -dono upper jaw
 -dono babe maxilla
 -gafe maximum
 -kelo attic
 -lipo upper lip

-pino apex
 -poma best
 -pema worst
 -sadi diko college; university
 -sima superior (in position)
 -tuno apex
 tala/ healthy/sick
 -mano health certificate
 -puti heal; cure
 -seko health
 -seko tipo hygiene
 tali touch; reach; attain
 talo/ god/devil
 -amo monk
 -amo kape abbot
 -amo kolo monastery
 -imo nun
 -imo kape abbess
 -imo kolo cloister; convent
 -kolo church
 -lobo bible
 -mivo hymn
 -peka domo atheist
 -peka seko atheism
 -sima godly; holy; divine; sacred
 -sima domo saint
 -sima paul Saint Paul
 -toko angel
 tale/ doctor/nurse; sx ologist; sx iatrician; aj medical
 -daro Medical Association
 tama/ all/none/ several; every; pn
 -2 both
 -ale! all aboard!
 -dea mata all of us
 -lia generally
 -domo everybody
 -demo everything
 -demo toki sima omnivorous
 -sima general

tami/ know/understand
 -ibe know about; be conscious of
 -sui announce; inform
 -bato information desk
 -domo acquaintance
 -kulo information office
 -lobo encyclopedia
 -puti notify
 -puto information; knowledge
 -peka ignorant
 -peka seko ignorance
 -sima conscious
 nea- domo stranger
 nea- puta unknown
 tamo/ thousand/million /billion; kilo px
 -meto kilometer
 -tumo 10¹²
 -vate kilowatt
 -gramo kilogram
 tame/ glove/shoe
 tani tan /E
 -volo leather
 tano glue; paste
 -bone adhesive tape
 tane/ city/country; aj urban
 -domo urbanite; city dweller
 -kape mayor
 -sima municipal; urban
 tapo/ art/science; aj artificial; synthetic; technical
 -domo artist
 -fato artificial arm
 -giro B.A. degree (Bachelor of Arts)
 -nako synthetic rubber
 -pato domo art painter
 -puni puto technical error
 -poti pute orator
 -ribo technical word
 -sako technical language
 -silo artificial silk

-sima artistic
 -sumi pute art dealer
 tasa/ sharp/dull; acute
 tasi/ throw/catch/E "toss"
 -ilo discus
 -keto lasso
 -keto puti lasso
 -mepo dice
 -pute pitcher (baseball)
 taso// son/daughter/offspring; Junior
 tase jet /i
 -ito jet airplane
 -moto jet motor; jet engine
 tati act; do; perform/G "Tat"
 -to tosi a make love to A
 -demo fact /G Tatsache
 -demo lia in fact
 -devo ribo verbal noun; gerund
 -nade behaviour
 -puti activate
 -puti puto activation
 -puto act; action; acting; deed; performance
 -pute actor; actress
 -pute ribo subject
 -peka inactive; idle
 -ribo verb
 -sima active
 -sima daro executive committee
 -soli ribo infinitive particle
 -tivo active voice
 tigo/ window
 tiku/ aj shallow
 tiko/ tea
 -tero teaspoon /E
 tike/ bottom; aj least; lower;
 -ale at the bottom of
 -tsi cedilla

-dimo lower deck; lower floor
 -dono lower jaw
 -lipo lower lip
 -pino nadir
 -poma least good
 -sañi diko grammar school
 -sima inferior (in position)
 -toso skirt
 tila/ sick; ill
 -ato ambulance
 -domo invalid; patient
 -kolo hospital
 -suna immune
 -seko illness; sickness; disease
 tilo/ devil
 -diko hell
 -miko devilfish/E
 tile/ nurse
 -puti nurse
 tima// none; no; pn
 -diko no place; nowhere
 -domo nobody; no one
 -demo nothing
 -muso no money
 ma lati- muso I have no money; I haven't any money
 timi/ understand
 -kama comprehensible
 timu aj special
 -domo specialist
 -tale specialist
 timo// million(10⁶)
 -sima domo millionaire
 -tumo 10¹⁵
 -gramo (appr)ton
 time/ shoe
 -domo shoemaker
 tino slice
 tine/ country; village; aj rural
 -domo villager; peasant
 tipe/ science; sx ology
 -domo scientist; sx ologist

-giro B.S. degree; (Bachelor of Science)
 tisa/ dull; obtuse
 tisi/ catch
 -puta domo captive
 -pute catcher
 tiso// daughter
 -ale simo daughter-in-law /E
 tivo voice
 -kome larynx /E
 "voice box"
 -sima vocal
 -tila hoarse
 tive television /E
 "TV"
 -tati pute television actor
 tube tuberculosis /E
 "TB"
 tudo/o/ pin
 tuki promise
 -muso reward
 tuka wide
 -sulo boulevard
 nea- narrow
 tuli excuse; pardon; forgive
 -I excuse me; pardon!
 -kasi apologize
 -kasi ale a mote i apologize to A for B
 tulo tissue (biol)
 tuma// several; some (before plural); any (before pl); pn
 tumo// billion(10⁹)
 -sima domo billionaire
 -tumo 10¹⁸
 tume ink
 -fate pen
 -pape blotting paper
 tuni burn; brand
 -Fe branding iron
 -demo fuel
 -kama inflammable; combustible
 -mano brand
 -sima burning; ardent
 -vabo caromel
 tuno corner; angle
 -Fe angle iron /E

-gamo cornerstone /E
 -riko adze
 -sivo hoe
 tusa aj these; those; the; pn
 -era those; pn
 tusi cough /L "pertussis)
 -vogo cough medicine
 tuso// offspring; child
 -taso grandson
 -tiso granddaughter
 -tuso grandchild
 tobo/ blood/lymph
 -Fe seko hemosiderosis
 -uvi pute leech
 -bolo bloodflower; arnica /E
 -dike bloodcell /E
 -deti puto blood transfusion
 -fido placenta/G Blutkuchen
 -futi puto blood pressure /E
 -feki puto septicemia
 -gafi puto blood count/E
 -kamo bloodhound/E
 -kome hematoma
 -kopo massacre/G Blutbad
 -kosi pute blood donor
 -lake blood clot
 -lake puti coagulate
 -lake sapo serum
 -pasi puto blood test
 -pato demo hemoglobin /G Blutfarbstoff
 -puti bleed; hemorrhage
 -pute bleeder; hemophiliac /E
 -pemo incest/G Blutschande
 -sani puto apoplexy
 -vamo pulse

-vuso blood vessel	toke tool /o	-duno chocolate
todi/ sew/weave /o	-daro apparatus	pudding
-dego hem	toli/ win/lose	-domo polynesian
-pano seam	-puto victory	-lota chocolate
-paro sewing mach-	-pute winner;victor	-lota vito cacao
ine	tolo fat;aj obese	tree
-pute taylor;	mu te- he is fat	-mago potato
seamstress	toma/ dry/wet	-pite freckle
todo// needle/	-gelo towel	-velo brunette
thread/pin	-pape paper towel	tope/ suit/dress
-zako dragonfly	-vila belo prune	tora/ simple/complex
toki/ eat/drink	-vino belo raisin	toro/ fork/spoon
-bisi kolo board-	tomi/ vi go/come;	tosa av again
ing house	leave;depart	-l dako once a-
-demo food	-ake go in	gain
-demo domo grocer	-ale go toward	-ati resuscitate
-demo kolo groc-	-ale kolo go home	-koni resurrect
ery	-ale pigo go back	-moti resume
-kolo restaurant	-ike go out	-puti repeat
-kosi a ale i feed	-ile go away	-poti repeat
A to B	-bosa go up	-sima repetitive;
-kelo dining room	-besa go down	repetitious
-liti puto appe-	-pago lia go forward	tosi/ love;hate
tite	-pigo lia go back-	-domo sweetheart;
-puto meal	ward	darling
-poma! hearty	-puto departure	-puta beloved;
appetite!	tomo/ year/day;aj	darling
-varo menu	annual	-sima loving;af-
nea- fast	-dako lobo almanac;	fectionate
toko/ hand/foot	yearbook yearly	-tali caress
-bibe wrist	magazine	toso/ coat/hat
-bine handcream	-dano climate	-geti demo coat-
/E	-lobo almanac;year-	hanger
-bomo handgren-	book	-kome coatpocket
ade	-temo anniversary	tose cover /o
-dani grip	-varo calendar	tove/ sperm/egg
-domi box	tona/ av often/seldom;	-gero testicle
-domi pute boxer	frequently	tovi explode
-domi puto boxing	-sima frequent	-kusa sero pop-
-debe applause	tono train	corn(Amer)
-debe puti ap-	-diko railroad sta-	-nola sudden
plaud	tion	-vipo shell(mil)
-demo handle	-fego porter	tebo/ lymph
-kome handbag	-medo railroad	-gero lymphgland
(ladies)	crossing	tedo/ thread;fiber;
-moli salute	-nade railroad	sx mycin
-pago palm	-paro locomotive	-gime fiberglass/E
-pako demo wrist-	tone/ chest/abdomen;	tedi/ weave /o
watch	thorax	-kome basket
-pido dart	-rono chest xray	-zako spider
-puti handle;	-reso pectoral fin	teki/ drink
treat	-sima pectoral;	-demo drink;bev-
-puto treatment;	thoracic	erage
therapy	topa/ brown/gray	
-riko hatchet	-Cu bronze	
-vapo pistol	-bavo lignite	

teko/ foot	-poti pute ventrilo-	-zako domo apia-
-bibe ankle	quist /G Bauchred-	rist
-bibe babe astrag-	ner	-zako famo apiary
alus	-reso ventral fin	-zako kolo bee-
-dafo pedestal	-seko pregnancy;aj	hive
-keto Achilles	pregnant	-zako puto api-
tendon	-seko pimo a preg-	culture
-mano footprint	nant woman	vako wax /E
-mopo football(A-	sia lati tene seko	-fate candle
merican)	she is pregnant	-fate kome candle-
-mopo paski puto	-tike groin	stick(candle-
football game	tepa/ grap	holder)
-nade footpath/E	-kamo greyhound/E	vala// green/blue/
-pado arch of foot	tepe/ dress;gown;robe	violet (in the
-pigo heel	tera/ complex	order of the
-pigo babe calcan-	-kivo labyrinth	spectrum)
eus	tero/ spoon	-bolo broccoli
-pugo tarsus	tesis/ hate	-belo pear
-pusi hop	-sima hateful	-kolo greenhouse;
-ribo footnote	teso/ hat;cap	hothouse /E
-sani kick :Es	-tudo hatpin/E	-game emerald
-sito infantry	teto ash(es)	-mopo (green)pea
-tale podiatrist	-ilo ashtray	-sopo green soap/E
-trino podiatry	-kome ashcan	vali/ own/rent;pos-
teke stair;step(s)/o	-puti cremate	sess
teli/ lose(a game;	-temo Ash Wednesday	-demo property
a battle;etc)	-vito ash tree	-puto possession
tema/ wet	-vite ash wood	-pute owner
-maso mud	teve/ egg	kolo, sio ma- my
temi/ vi come;arrive	-bivo mayonaise	own house
-ale pigo come	-duno custard pud-	valo/ wool/cotton
back	ding	-tose wool blan-
-ale pari arrive	-fido omelette	ket
in Paris	-gide oval	vale/ grass/weed /a
-ale ma come to	-gero ovary	-biso herb
(toward) me	-levo cam	-toro pitchfork
temo/ day(24 hrs);	-navo ellipse	vamo wave;aj radio-
date;aj daily	-pana n protein;	active
-l first day	albumin;albumen	-I radioactive io-
-lobo diary	/G Eiweiss	dine
-sali mugo daily	-sune nest	-bevo radioactive
newspaper		element
-toki demo diet		-paki broadcast
tena/ av seldom		vano/ whiskey/wine
-sima rare		-bato bar(where
tene/ abdomen;belly;	vabo sugar	liquor is serv-
aj ventral	-belo jam;marmalade	ed)
-fimo peritoneum	-duno jelly	-sero rye
-fimo somo peri-	-demo candy	vapo/ gun/bullet /e
tonitis	-fate sugarcane	-domo gunsmith
-kome girdle	-semo syrup	-kome holster
-kome (baso) kanga-	-tila diabetic	-pulo gunpowder/E
roo	-tila seko diabetes	-seko artillery
-keto umbilical	-vito maple tree	-veto bayonet
cord	-vito semo maple	vape/ weapon/ammu-
-lado bellybutton;	syrup	nition/G Waffe
umbilicus /E	-zako bee	-kolo armory

-puti arm
-puto armament
nea-puto disarm-
ament
varo list
vato/ forest/tree
-kamo wolf
-vato jungle
vate Watt(electr)/E
vido soup
-tero soup/ spoon/E
vila// blue
-bade bluebell
(flower) /E
-belo plum
-deti puto intra-
venous injection
-game sapphire
-mako bluebird/E
-vuso vein
-vuso some phle-
bitis
vili/ rent
-a ale i rent A
to B
-a ile i rent A
from B
-muso rent
ale- pute lessor
ile- pute lessee
vilo/ cotton
vile/ weed
vino/ wine; px acet-
yl /Italian
-ase acetic acid
-belo grape
-vano brandy
-vito vine
vipo/ bullet
vipe/ ammunition/o
viso screw
-demo screwdriver
-sivo auger
-vule nut(for a
bolt)
vise visa
vito/ tree
-dupo antler
-migo pole
-pevo canoe
-rato squirrel
-volo bark
vite wood /o
-domo carpenter
-debe xylophone
-silo rayon
-vale bamboo

-zako termite
-spano chip of wood
vubo card
-kome cardboard box
-vite cardboard /E
-paski puto card-
game
vuda early
nea- late
vuka interesting
-puti a be interes-
ted in A
-seko interest
vula// violet;purple
vulo seed
-belo fig
-belo mugo figleaf
-lake seko granu-
lomatosi
-vipo buckshot
vule nut(edible) /o;
nucleus
-vule nucleolus
vuni agree
-lia accordingly
-sima ale according
to
-ale a ibe i agree
with A about B
nea- disagree
nea- lia contrarily
ma- ale mi sute I
agree with you
that
vuno ray;beam(of
light)
vuso tube;pipe;vess-
el;duct
-domo plumber
-fimo intima(anat)
-kemo some broncho-
pneumonia
-pile capsule
-vuso catheter
-vola seko arterio-
sclerosis
vuti trust
-kama honest;trust-
worthy
-sima trusting
nea- distrust
nea- kama dishonest
nea- sima distrust-
ing
vogo/ drug/poison;
medicine;aj pharm-
aceutical

-baki kolo pharm-
aceutical
house
-domo druggist;
pharmacist
-kolo drugstore;
pharmacy
-lobo pharmaco-
poeia
-pito prescription
-sima medicinal
-tipo pharmacology
-vabo saccharine
vola/ hard/soft (of
solids)
-Fe steel
-bavo anthracite
coal;hard coal/E
-siso hard chancre;
syphilis /E
-teve hard-boiled
eggs
voli worry /E
-sima anxious
volo/ skin/hair;
leather
-femo blister
-sima cutaneous
-semo sweat
-semo puti sweat;
perspire
-tame leather
gloves
-tale dermatolo-
gist
-trino dermatology
vole shell /o
-miko shellfish /E
-puve turtle
voni/ open/close;aj
open
-bosi compliment
-pado open paren-
thesis
-puta open
-puta tago open(ed)
door
-puto opening
-sani slap
-sima public
-simi auction
-seti dissect
-tago open the door
-tago fane unlock
the door
vopa/ safe/dangerous
secure

-puti save(money,
people);rescue
-semo harbor
vori turn;revolve;
rotate
-reso helicopter
-vapo revolver
-zino tornado;
cyclone
vosi/ multiply/di-
vide; times
voti/ earn/spend
-takso income tax
vego/ poison;toxin
-sima poisonous;
toxic
-tipo toxicology
vela/ soft(not hard)
-bavo soft coal;
bituminous coal
/E
-gamo chalk
-teve soft-boiled
eggs
-zino breeze
velo/ hair
-baso bear
-belo peach
-domo beautician
-delo hairbrush
-kolo beautyshop
-noto gelo hair-
net
-peka bald
-sima hairy
-sopi shampoo
-tolo pomade
-tudo hairpin /E
-toso fur coat
-vuso capillary
-volo fur
-vemo caterpillar
vemo worm
-gino appendix/L
-gino some appen-
dicitis
-gino seti puto
appendectomy
veni/ close
-kari quarantine
-lado button up
-pado closed par-
enthesi
-puta closed
-puta tago closed
door
-sima private

-tago close the door
-tago fane lock the
door
vepa/ dangerous
-pasi puto adventure
-pasi pute adventur-
er
-pasi sima adventur-
ous
-seko danger
vero area;region;dis-
trict
-luvo fence
vesi/ divide
-kosi distribute
-liso department
-puto division;
quotient
-pute divisor
-a fone 1 divide A
by B
-a fone 2 divide A
by two or in half
-a ale 2 liso divide
A into two parts
veti/ spend
-varo budget
veto sword
-domo swordsman;
fencer
-puti fence

4-z

zako insect
-doro antenna
-gelo cobweb;web
-vabo honey
-vako beeswax
zamo magic
-domo magician
zilo dust
-uvi pute vacuum
cleaner /G Staub-
sauger
-liso dust particle
-pate khaki; aj
-sima dusty
zino wind
-levo windmill
-pido blow dart
-puti blow
-peka lee
-peka kiso lee side
-seko storm
zuva comfortable

-seko comfort
nea- uncomforta-
ble
nea- seko discom-
fort
nea- puti bother
zora* Zoroaster
-domo Zoroaster-
ianist
-seko Zoroaster-
ianism
zela* New Zealand

5-Letter Words

araba* Arabia
atena* Athens
atlas* Atlas
iraka* Iraq
irana* Iran
itala* Italy
-sako Italian
-moko lira
uruga* Uruguay
opero opera
osaka* Osaka
egita* Egypt
eropa* Europe
bakti bacteria
-tipo bacteriology
balta* Baltic
-lino Baltic Sea
bulga* Bulgaria
belga* Belgium
brama* Brahma
braza* Brazil
brita* Britain
ganti dance
gardi guard;pro-
tect;defend/E
-oko gime goggles
-pupo guardian
-pute guard;de-
fender;defend-
ant
guata* Guatamala
golfo golf /E
-diko golf course
-domo golfer
-fate golfclub /E
-kato caddy
-mopo golfball/E
-vala golf green;
putting green/E
germa* Germany
-kogo Kaiser

gramo gram /E
 greka* Greece
 -a alpha
 kaina* China
 kaesa* Caesar
 katsi/ sneeze/hiccup
 kitsi/ hiccup;hic-
 cough
 korea* Korea
 kosto/ rib/carti-
 lage /L
 kesto/ cartilage
 kriso crystal /E
 lanto class;sort;
 kind
 -puti classify
 luka* Luxembourg
 moska* Moscow
 norva* Norway
 paski play
 -bako doll
 -demo toy
 -moke playmate
 -pado keto play
 the violin;fid-
 dle
 -vubo playing
 cards
 porta* Portugal
 posto post;mail
 -diko post office
 -diko gafo P.O.
 Box No.
 -domo mailman;
 postman /E
 -gafo (mailing)
 address
 -kape postmaster
 -kome mailbag;
 mailbox
 -lobo stamp album
 -mano postage
 stamp
 -mano domo phila-
 telist
 -mano seko phila-
 tely
 -vubo post(al)
 card
 prusa* Prussia
 -vila Prussian
 blue /E
 radio radio
 saopa* Sao Paulo
 sanfa* San Francis-
 co
 sidni Sydney (Austr)

siria* Syria
 skana/ straight/crook-
 ed
 skapo/ shoulder/hip/L
 -mugo shoulderblade
 -toso cape
 skina/ crooked;bent
 skipo/ hip
 skolo/ stock/bond
 (financial securi-
 ties)
 -daro corporation
 -diko stock market
 -domo stock broker
 -vali pute stock-
 holder
 smit- daro Smith, Inc
 skota* Scotland
 skelo bond(see "skolo")
 slava* "Slavia"
 -domo Slav
 -sako Slavic lang-
 uage
 spano flake;chip /G
 Span
 -volo eczema
 stago/ kidney/bladder
 -alo renal pelvis
 -kesa vuso renal
 tubules
 -somo nephritis
 -seko nephrosis
 -vila renal vein
 -vuso ureter
 -vuso vuso ureteral
 catheter
 stani translate /E
 stato/ state/county
 (American pol.)/E
 -kape governor
 stigo bladder(urine)
 -vuso urethra
 -vuso vuso urethral
 catheter
 stito/ county(see
 "stato")
 takso tax /E
 turka* Turkey
 -teso fez
 tokio* Tokyo
 trino medicine(heal-
 ing art)
 -giro M.D. degree
 -lobo medical book
 -sima medical
 tsadi shake;tremble
 -bito rocking

chair
 -debe rattle
 volto volt /E
 vengi avenge;re-
 venge; /E
 -puto revenge;
 vengeance
 zurik* Zurich
 6-Letter Words
 (and longer)
 afrika Africa
 amerika America
 amsterdam Amsterdam
 aspirin aspirin
 indona Indonesia
 ondura Honduras
 ostera Austria/G
 Oesterreich
 buenos aires Buenos
 Aires
 budapesa Budapest
 boliva Bolivia
 bengala Bengali
 beringa lino Bering
 Sea
 berlin Berlin
 denima Denmark
 filipa Philippines
 franka France
 -moko French franc
 -vano cognac
 kanada Canada
 krista Christ
 -bolo dako Easter
 -dako Christmas
 -domo Christian
 -seko Christianity
 latvia Latvia
 libera Liberia
 lebana Lebanon
 nanking Nanking
 nikara Nicaragua
 pakista Pakistan
 panama Panama
 paraga Paraguay
 pastur Pasteur
 -puti pasteurize
 rio de anero Rio de
 Janeiro
 rumana Rumania
 sangai Shanghai
 sintao seko Shint-
 oism
 vietna Vietnam

Addenda: English Words

A
 abalone eko vole
 abess talo imo kape
 abbot talo amo kape
 abraide: rub
 -sion buri puto
 abundant pota sima
 -ce pota seko
 academy sadi daro
 activate tati puti
 -ion tati puti puto
 A.D.; 500 A.D 500 ik
 (mise krista)
 aerobe dano buso
 aerolite dano gamo
 after pp mise; c
 air
 -cooled motor dano
 moto
 --current dano nalo
 -force dano sato
 -force soldier dano
 sito
 -line ito pano
 -pocket dano kivo
 -sack(zool) dano
 kome
 -way (anesth)dano
 nade;(aviat) ito
 nade
 -y dano sima
 in the open-- ale
 suna dano
 alehouse biro kolo
 alphabetize fale puti
 altar dana diko
 answer my question
 kisi demo, sio ma
 kasi
 anti px mete pp;px
 ape kato apo
 apoplexy tobo sani
 puto
 arachnoid sono pugo
 fimo
 armful of poka fato
 dea
 arnica: blood flower
 art
 --dealer tapo sumi
 pute
 -tistic tapo sima
 articular capsule
 (anat) bibe tose

artificial; unnatural;
 tapo; aj
 --arm tapo fato
 as
 --for me ibe ma
 axe
 -blade riko mugo
 -handle riko toko
 -head riko kape

B

B.A. degree tapo giro
 baker beki pute
 barbed wire dero doro
 B.C.; 500 B.C. 500 ak
 (mise krista)
 beaker alo gime
 beehive vabo zako kolo
 beer parlor biro kolo
 beginning moti puto;
 moti sima
 behaviour tati nade
 bellfounder bade domo
 bellybutton(umbilicus)
 tene lado /E
 biplane 2 reso
 bishop(chess) sake taso
 (from "roma taso")
 blame gobi puto
 I am to-- ma gobi
 I--A for B ma gobi a
 mote i
 blood
 -count tobo gafi puto
 -donor tobo kosi pute
 -pressure tobo futi
 puto
 -flower tobo bolo
 -test tobo pasi puto
 blowdart zino pido
 blue
 -bell vila bade /E
 -bird vila mako /E
 boiling boki (sima)
 --point boki pino
 bombardier bomo domo
 book
 -case lobo bato
 set of--s lobo daro
 botanist biso tipo domo
 bottleneck nole dino
 (traffic term) /E
 brachial nerve fato seno
 brainstem sono migo /E

brand tuni;mano tuni;
 tuni mano
 bread crumb(s) fado
 vulo
 breastbone(sternum)
 galo babe /E
 breathless ati peka /F
 brewer biro domo
 -y biro baki kolo
 bring A to B kusi a ale
 i
 --A from B kusi a ile
 i
 brunette topa velo
 buckshot vulo vipo
 building koliputo
 burlap; sack cloth
 busy; he is --studying
 mu te diga fone sudi
 puto
 butter
 -dish palo ilo
 -milk palo bane /E
 -fly pate zako
 butyric acid palo ase

C

canine kamo sima
 carbonated water CO2
 semo
 carbonize C puti
 cardboard box vubo
 kome
 cardiologist komo tale
 -y komo trino
 carditis komo somo
 care for kari
 careful;be--! bunal
 carton of cigarettes
 mepo dea igo
 case(example) suko
 in this(that)-- ale
 tu suko
 in such a--(or --s)
 ale tu suko; ale
 tusa suko
 castle(chesspiece)sake
 kolo
 cattle ranch sibo famo
 causal seta sima
 cedilla tike tsi
 cell
 -membrane dike fimo
 -wall dike luvo

cellophane gime pape
 cerebral membrane sono
 fimo
 cerebrospinal fluid
 sono keto liko
 champion: master
 checkers(draughts)/
 sike
 chef boki kape
 chess/checkers sake/G
 Schach
 -board sake vite
 -piece(s) sake liso
 chick bako dito
 chickencoop dito kolo
 Chile kile*
 chimpanzee kato apo
 chlorinate Cl puti
 chrome-plate Cr puti
 cilia dike velo
 clapper(bell) bade
 lapo
 cloudburst favo soto
 clover 3 mugo
 clown: jester
 coal
 --gas bavo luku
 --mine bavo kivo
 --miner bavo kivo
 domo
 coatpocket toso kome
 coccus mopo bakto
 coldcream sipa bine/E
 collective noun daro
 devo ribo
 comedy...
 -ian: jester
 communicate savi
 comprehensible timi
 kama
 construction:build-
 ing
 contemporary pama si-
 ma
 contents(in general)
 lati puto
 context doka seko
 in this-- ale tu
 doka seko
 according to the--
 vuni sima ale doka
 seko
 contrarily nea vuni
 lia
 copy kopi puto
 -machine kopi paro

cornet: trumpet
 coronary
 --artery komo kasa;n
 --thrombosis komo
 kasa lake
 cosmopolitan(person)
 nato domo
 creamcheese bine pilo/E
 cross medo puti;medo
 puto
 -ing medo puto(in the
 breeding of plants and
 animals)
 --word puzzle medo
 ribo /E
 -road medo nade /E
 crucify medo geti
 -fixion medo geti puto
 crust(of bread) fado
 volo
 cubic centimeter mepo
 sale seo meto (abbr:
 msem)
 cuboid bone mepo babe/E
 current:contemporary
 cytoplasm dike sapo

D

dart toko pido
 dead-end street kome
 sulo
 defecate dodo puti
 den; lair
 derby mopo teso
 diplococcus 2 mopo
 bakto
 divisor vesi pute
 duckling bako dato
 dura mater sono vola
 fimo
 dye pate puti
 -r pate domo

E

earth(as planet) pale 3
 ease kana seko
 with-- kana
 eel(delete "keto miko")
 puvo miko
 electrolyte leko sano
 emotional seki sima
 en sx puti
 whiten pana puti
 enlarge kosa puti

endocardium komo kivo
 fimo
 -itis komo kivo somo
 enrich bana puti
 er sx pute
 writer memi pute
 etiological seta sima
 exclamatory word ola
 ribo
 executive committee
 tati sima daro

F

facilitate kana puti
 -ty kana seko
 factory worker baki
 kolo domo
 farewell;I bid you--
 ma meli mi
 fear; I--lightning ma
 somi dobo
 ferrous Fe sima
 fillet of fish babe
 peka miko
 financial muso sima
 fire;set--to A somo
 puti a
 first-born child kapi
 puto l
 firstly l lia
 flask;bottle
 flux(soldering) doka
 liki demo
 flying fish mako miko
 following fini sima
 ford medo diko
 foreign accent nea
 kapi poti nade
 friction buri puto
 frighten; lightning--s
 me dobo somi puti ma
 fury kosa seku seko

G

ganglion seno noto
 genitive case lati
 diko
 gigantic:giant;aj
 gild Au puti
 -ed Au puta
 glass
 --of water gime dea
 semo

glasswool gime valo/E
 glazier gime domo
 gold;ingot Au mero
 -plate Au puti
 gourd nole lone
 greenhouse gime kolo
 guilty;I am-- ma gobi
 I am not-- ma ne
 gobi

H

handcream toko bine/E
 heart; --attack komo
 ale sani puto
 -beat komo sani puto
 hematoma tobo kome
 hemoglobin tobo pate
 demo /G Blutfarb-
 stoff
 hemophilia tobo puti
 seko
 -c tobo pute
 hemosiderosis tobo
 Fe seko
 history savo(tipo)
 honor pomo puti
 horse;-man sabo domo
 -ranch sabo famo
 house cat kolo kimo
 hydrocarbon HC
 hydrochloric acid HCl
 hydrogen bomb H bomo
 hyphenated word doka
 mano ribo

I

ichthyology miko tipo
 idle tati peka;nea
 diga
 illuminating gas:
 coal gas
 inactive tati peka
 incest tobo pemp/G
 Blutschande
 industrialist duso
 domo
 infectious feki sima
 initially moti lia
 injustice sira seko
 Iceland...
 insane asylum bela
 kolo
 intelligence quot-
 ient(I.Q.) sava
 gafo (abbr: sg)

interest vuka seko
 international court of
 justice:world court
 interrogator kasi pute
 interrogative kasi sima
 intransitive verb peka
 tati ribo

J

jackass mota aso
 jawbone(mandible) dono
 babe /E
 jest figa puti
 -er figa domo
 jet beme tase /i
 --airplane tase ito
 --engine;--motor tase
 moto
 jewelry game seko
 --store game kolo
 joint(other than anat)
 doka puto
 jurisprudence simo tipo

L

lair baso diko
 last meti sima
 the--two days 2 pigo
 temo
 later; a long time--
 pago bona dako
 a short time-- pago
 bona dako
 lead solder doka Pb
 legible momi kama
 lessor ale vili pute
 -ee ile vili pute
 literate person fale
 domo
 loan nevi puto;novi
 puto
 lunar; --orbit sele
 nade
 --revolution sele
 vori puto
 ly sx lia

M

mahogany... (see auburn)
 maintain kari
 magnesium Mg
 -is MgO
 -site MgCO₃

major(mil)domi kape
 mandible dono babe
 Manganese Mn
 married man davi pamo
 --person davi domo
 massacre tobo kopo
 maternal grandfather
 pipo papo
 meaningless bani peka
 medical degree(M.D.)
 trino giro
 meeting place tabi diko
 men's hats pamo teso
 mental telepathy sone
 momi puto
 middle;in the --of ale
 pugo dea
 midnight lito pugo
 after-- lito pigo
 milker(person) bane
 pute
 -man bane domo
 -ing machine bane
 paro
 milliliter sale tamo
 lite
 minus sign mini mano
 mistake;I am --n ma
 puni
 monetary muso sima
 monoplane i reso
 moon;first quarter--
 sele liso l
 last quarter-- sele
 liso 4
 morpheme ribo gide
 Moses mose*
 mountain lion mono kimo
 musical record mavo ilo
 mycin sx tedo
 myocardium komo muse
 -itis komo muse somo

N

name;what is his--?
 pivo devo dea mu te?
 native doctor kapi nito
 tale
 Neptune pale 8
 nerve tract seno keto
 nestling bako mako
 neural seno sima
 neurology sono trino
 -ist sono tale

neuro

-surgeon sono tale
 -surgery sono trino
 New Yorker (of New York
 City) orka domo
 nighttable sune bato
 no indeed ne ne
 North Sea nota lino /E
 northwards nota (lia)

O

orator tapo poti pute
 relate savi
 replica: copy
 standing clock dimo
 pako demo
 subject(gram) tati
 pute ribo

V

Venezuela veneza

W

Watt vate /E

Addenda: Suma Words

sa puti affirm;ac-
 knowledge
 dane stago adrenal
 -stago vogo adrenalin
 dero doro barbed wire
 msem(abbr) (mepo sale
 seo meto) cubic cen-
 timeter
 pesi pute pedestrian
 tomo dako season
 eskimo Eskimo
 -kamo Eskimo dog /E
 espana Spain /Spanish
 "españa"
 -keto guitar
 etiopa Ethiopia
 veneza Venezuela

Reading Exercise

(From the story of "Pygmalion and Galatea")

pigo bona dako¹ CYP² lati soma e gona gide tapo domo³, dea sio devo⁴ te pigmalion. mu tesi tama pimo seta nate kosi pota puni puto ale muta. seta lia⁵ mu meti soki⁶ to davi sita. mu dali sute tapo te fusa ale mu, ama mu baki gide demo dea pimo e kosi laso gona seko ale tu. basa⁷ mu ne kami fiti tusa puni puto ile sone suva kana kia⁸ ile koni puto, dui basa mu liti to baki puni peka pimo e to gabi ale tama domo tusa puni puto, sio muta aki sufi.

1. pigo bona dako ("back long time;" a long time ago) indicates the past tense and therefore the auxiliary verb sati(did) is not used.
2. CYP is written all in capital letters because this name has not yet been transcribed.
3. gide tapo domo ("form art person"; sculptor). Adjacent nouns are usually part of a compound word and are listed in the dictionary.
4. dea sio devo ("of who name"; whose name) has a special word order according to the rules of grammar for the possessive of relative and interrogative pronouns; see page 2 and 4.
5. seta lia ("because ly"; therefore); when a suffix does not yield an obvious meaning, then you will usually find the word listed in the dictionary.
6. meti soki ("end think"; decide); adjacent verbs are usually a compound verb and listed in the dictionary.
7. basa ("possible"; possibly;perhaps); an adjective may often be used as an adverb without the suffix lia(ly) if it is not followed by a noun.
8. suva kana kia ("equal easy as"; as easily as); this is a standard Suma pattern; see page 5 section 17.

Translation Exercise

(A continuation of the above story)

However that was,¹ he labored² long and devotedly³ on⁴ the⁵ statue and produced⁶ a most exquisite⁷ work of art⁸. But lovely as it was⁹ he could not rest content¹⁰. He kept on working¹¹ at it and daily¹² under¹³ his¹⁴ skilful fingers¹⁵ it grew more beautiful. No¹⁶ woman ever¹⁷ born, no statue ever made, could approach¹⁸ it.

Once you are familiar with the basic vocabulary of Suma it will be much easier to rephrase a text before translation. The following suggestions will help you translate the above difficult passage.

1. However that was here means "the reason was not known". Since the word "reason" is a compound word let us try to avoid it by rephrasing: "we (or I) do not know why he did it but...". If you use the expression: "One does not know why..." then use domo(person, one).
2. labored is easily replaced by "worked". There is no need to use the auxiliary verb sati (did) because the story is obviously in the past tense from the expression "a long time ago".
3. devotedly can be translated with some loss of accuracy by the compound word "lovingly". This adverb can be expressed by tosi lia ("love ly"; lovingly) or by the adjective form tosi sima(love ing;

- loving), according to the rule that an adjective can be used as an adverb if it is not followed by a noun. The adjectival form is generally preferred and should be used here.
4. on: in most cases use "ale".
 5. The: the definite article is usually omitted. However a beginner might well get into the habit of using "this" or "these" for "the" if it makes sense in English.
 6. produced: this has the sense of "created" which is listed in the dictionary under "create".
 7. most exquisite: can adequately be paraphrased by "very beautiful."
 8. work of art: can be translated literally but this pattern indicates "working on art"; therefore I suggest a rephrasing to "art work" which is grammatically acceptable. The simplest paraphrase in this context the single word "statue". Thus the entire phrase "a most exquisite work of art" can be changed to the simple form: "a very beautiful statue", which can now be translated literally.
 9. But lovely as it was: This is a difficult grammatical pattern involving the difficult word "as". A simple paraphrase would be: "It was very beautiful but he..."
 10. he could not rest content: means "he was still not happy."
 11. he kept on working: means "he continued to work" which can be translated literally.
 12. daily: is listed in the dictionary with several translations. The choice is easy.
 13. under: could be translated literally here though one could use the preposition of agency, namely fone (by, by means of).
 14. his: in this context is omittable, but for illustration here is the translation if it were out of adequate context: tusa pane dea mu ("these finger of he"; his fingers).
 15. fingers: is a plural which normally requires a plural modifier, but the context is quite clear and the plural sign such as "tusa" is not needed here.
 16. No: here means "none".
 17. ever: this is a difficult word to translate in an interlanguage and its omission in this context would not affect the basic meaning. This pattern really is an appositive one and in this case I suggest the use of a relative clause: "no woman, who was (ever) born, ... could approach it."
 18. approach: is paraphrased by "could be equally as beautiful." You must remember that "could" is "can" and "as" is a difficult word, so omit it by rephrasing the first paraphrase into "can be equally beautiful." Finally remember that adverbs can be expressed by adjectives if not followed by a noun; thus "equally" is expressed by "equal".





